

GRABANZON DIARY 1903 - 05

1905
GRABANZON

091
BRA

415(21)
LOCAL COLLECTION

674 2
29-5 74

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

WED 19

JULY 1903

L 80

~~1903~~ Drove up to Stowwood & via Chepa 20-0-0
to W. P. G. Grant. Enclosed letter to Miss Harry, Eliza-
ella Grant came back with us. & Arthur ploughing in
front of house. A Mr. Carlson from Danvers called
Collecting money for Danvers Hospital. Gave her 5/-
He do not send milk to factory now, sent it only 4 or 5 times
last month. Skipped at Lawn Tennis meeting tonight.

Miss Hugh got a sheep tonight. Buttercup calved yesterday.

THURSDAY 11 went to Agincourt by nine o'clock train. John
left the four cows which we were milking, on back
Thought in Wilby. Walking only Buttercup now. John
paid Nils Larson for carrying milk up to 20th June - 12/-
Jimmy Arthur ploughing, nearly finished. Top started
to pay cash to Skinner for bread today. A very fine day.
John tonight went to see entertainment in Hall.

FRI 13 Wilby jumped over stone wall at statelyard and got
back to his calf. Left calf in here & put her on back.
& he jumped over fence & got back here. Paid J Arthur 5-5-0
for ploughing lawn. Present a bale of crutchings.

A few pieces of coloured wool on top. A fine day.

SAT 14 John took bale of crutchings & two bundles of straw
to Pennsville for Williams & Kettle's sale on
the 17th. Sent letter also. John put cat through human leg
on flat. Shifted all over off flat. Put in 6 rhubarb
roots in garden. Put dogs round young fruit trees in
small orchard. Killed the remaining fat sheep on hill.
Little Ella went home with Top, when the latter went for
her music lesson; no lesson today, the teacher did not come.
Calender called late & John drove her home.

SUN 15 Walked over back with John & Bobba, found 4 deer hags &
one of them near M'George's - male corner killed by
dogs, a good hagget, the other died from sear. All at home today.
of Neal for tea. Steady rain set in tonight. A dull calm day.

TUE 17 Skipped in 4 deer hags: 2 killed by dogs which I skinned on back.

John working with Elliott Hugh. I Neal bought 4 steers
for £9. We advertised the quality of it. He paid £8 exclusive.

TU 1

JULY

1903

- Skinned the 4 hogg & boiled them for home eating.
Went out to back & brought in another weak hogget. Killed it for dog. John at High's. Got bushel of wheat yesterday
□ & case of Kerosene from Beckets. Tonight Top at meeting of lawn tennis. John at Ping Pong in Library. A fine day.
- WED 2 Mustard back shop. Party & tea helping. John at High's
Mum at Agincourt. Picture cut 65 weak hoggets
Put them in reserve with the eleven hogg. There now
A hog & the 5 rams. 4 weak hoggets on flat. Put 400 back unless I missed a count out of 30 or 40. A very fine calm day.
A letter last night from mum. Eva wrote one tonight & John posted.
- TH 3 Found hogget caught in blackberry vines in reserve.
- Eva fell off chair on back near 3 gateways, not hurt.
Slept in dead hogget from back, via stairs now.
John went to St. Parsons tonight to play Ping Pong. Fine day.
A circular from Mr. J D Watson to say that a banquet will be given to Mr. C Hall M.A.R. in Town Hall at 7 p.m. on Monday 13th that the Premier Mr. Seddon has promised to be there & some members of Parliament etc. Mr. Watson is secretary to the affair. I am disinterested in the matter.
- FR 4 Went through hoggets in reserve, now caught in lawns. Also three acres & walked among lawns on back. Fine day.
- Found dead hog in reserve. Big round bush & holly tree in front. Came home from Agincourt. Came up in the coach with Carl. John working with A High, today he bought from a hawker an ink-holding pen for himself for 2/- and a brooch for Eva for 1/- Tonight El & I went to Canon Webb's meeting at Beckets. The business was to talk over having services in Gospel Hall.
- SAT 5 Got in Reserve shop. Gave gum leaf tea to the scoured ones. Put 400 on flat and on reserve now 44 total 5 of them rams. Top helped me to lower 2 main strings down at precipice crossing for culvert on this side. Attended Farmers Union meeting in Mr. Beckets. Miss Davis here tonight. Full calm day.

SUN 12

JULY 1903

- All at home. A wet day. No one here as a visitor but Miss Davis.
- TUE 13 John drove his mother to railway station at 9 am. and got bugle-volunteer accoutrements etc from Mr. Forbes. Staged slabs to sacrifice gully for culvert. Shifted sheep (waa) all onto flat. Banquet to Mr Hall tonight.
- WED 14 John at A. High's. Finished a culvert up gully. Cut down & covered up some lawyers in Reserve. Released a hogget. A cold miserable sort of day. Some light rain.
- THU 15 Cutting down lawyers & putting dead wood over them in Reserve, released a hogget this morning. After dinner walked over back, not bad. Received £ 2 15 9 from Fresh food & Ice Company Wellington for 4 ducks, six chickens (25 lb at 6/- per lb 12-6) (29 hens 2/- per lb 1-16-8) (4 ducks = 7/-) Tonight drove to Richardite Hall Ormondeville to Parishioners meeting & handed them over £ 10 - 10 - 6 as Ministers stipends & offerings, a bitterly cold night.
- FRI 16 Wool skin stretching in sale today in Napier. Fair day.
- SAT 17 John did not go stumping with A. High today, rain in the morning, turned out to be a very fine day. We chopped down & covered over with dead wood several branches of lawyers. A High paid me today on account the sum of 16/- Tonight John has gone to Rosewood with his volunteer bugle.
- SUN 18 Chopping down lawyers & in Reserve. John at High's. Got in ram "Barby" & killed him, one of his fore legs the lower part dropped off at the place where it was swollen from having a rope side-long fastened on it.
- A calm dull day. Mum came home from Otago court today.
- SAT 19 The worst of the lawyers in reserve chopped down & covered up today. Mr. Cumming & Miss Davis here tonight. Boiled ram Barby & a hogget for pig which we are fattening.
- SUN 20 It stayed at home with Mr. Cumming, the others of us went to school church. Canon Webb. A very fine day.
- MON 21 To drive Mr. Cumming home. John not at High's.
- TUE 22 We pulled down 3 rail fence at long plantation. got 150 lbs steel hollard a few days ago at Rockville for 15/-

TU 21

JULY 1903

Dragged some rails from long plantation to corner plantation on flat. Laid iron pipes from 800 gallon tank down to creek. John stamping with Hough. Fine day.

WED 22 Wet day. Received factory money today - 2/- Found hoggs dead in Reserve, Skinner st. John bought bladders at Tuckett.

TH 23 Another wet day. Boiled feed for pig in wash-house. Pasture calf & ear marked him. Then gone to Dan's tonight in the pouring rain on Volunteer business. Mayor & others

FRI 24 Shifted tons off flat on to Ridges & Midups. One ewe with twins. Very cold day, much rain last night. Pulled hoggs out of creek on flat died also a 2 tooth ewe drowned at Corner bridge. Telegram from W. & Henry Fourneau, coming on Monday next.

SAT 25 D' O'Hara came today & killed the pig & dressed him in a first class style. Skinned in the ground, ewe & hoggs & skinned them and also two others. Tom boiling at present in the big boiler. Dora got her music lesson today.

SUN 26 Walked all round a back sec. A little sweet picking for the ewes on Midups & the ridges. Milly Erickson spent the evening. This has been a very fine day. We milk one cow, 1 calf not yet weaned.

MON 27 Sun. Sent the pig away by Carl Schmidt's express this morning for Wellington. John went to Cross to meet Willie & Henry Fourneau. Wore 4 hats his chequer 8-6-6 for lot of cuttings & 27 skins. Alf Neale for tea. The cuttings pitched 10/- per lb. 14 skins 4/-, 13 skins 3/-.

TU 28 Transplanted oak out of slope plantation into long plantation & felled 2 trees. Got small pig at D' O'Hara for 10/- paid his bill. Took the chair for Mr. Hyde Coultry expert when he lectured in Town Hall. Day out with organ. Very fine day.

WED 29 Sent John's insurance money £-17-10 plus £ 3-5-4 charge from W. Donick & Co. for pig sent them weighing 199 lbs at 4/- per lb. Paid up another very fine day. Worked about home over.

TH 30 Four tooth ewe died lambing & 2 more hoggs died. Went to Union Bank the 2 cheques, amount £ 11-11-10.

FRI 31 Wet day. Found 2 dead hoggs on back & Eve & stone. At night all hands at social in Town Hall.

1st SAT

AUGUST 1903

~~TUES~~ A little snow on the ground this morning. Soon disappeared.
Some more snow fell in the forenoon. Skinned 2 hogg: on back & buried them. Willie Henry Top & Bobba drove to Wairarapa, very fine afternoon. Paid Mr. Dickett £12.00 Premium for a or less amount of insurance on house.

SUN 2 The boys & girls drove up to the Range. A fine day. Sent 5 years rent to Receiver of Land Revenue with a request to inform me not allowed to Crown tenants. Wrote to Martinville the letter. Wrote Robert Dobson & Co regarding new Insurance Paper £12.00 on dwelling house. Boys drove in cow "Darkie" from back, will soon calve. Boys shot a horse Saturday and one quail. Bricklayer Hansen died yesterday.

MON 3 Willy & Henry went home by 1st train. Went to Otago court at midday. John helped me saw totara in Kiderups rushes, got some light posts for wire netting at laurel hedge & also house blocks. Poor old Mr. Hansen buried today.

Top at Martens tonight. Another fine day. Darkie calved

TUE 4 A very cold day. John started in 2 loads from off flat.

Walked through paddocks. Cow on back lambed last night.

Skinned hoggs. Caught her in trap in top garden. Darkie very sicky today, does not feed. Gave her pint of raw linseed oil tonight. Scarcely any milk, udder very hard.

Told mother true just outside corner of garden. It might want to Horticultural meeting in Library, am one vice President.

WED 5 Poor "Darkie" moving about all day, not eating, tonight

gave her ^{boiled} linseed oil & nitro, she has no milk.

Walked thru ewes, one at 3 gateways with twins. Put in some cabbage-pod, brocoli, carried in weak hoggs: out of ridges & skinned it. John shooting at Target & foot pulling.

THU 6 Shifted ewes on to flat. Darkie no better. I lamb last night.

John & Rosewood volunteers drilling at Orau tonight.

At Mr. Dicketts tonight with a Card party. Home at 1 A.M.

FRI 7 Very fine day. Put in posts for wire netting along laurel hedge. Took posts off ploughed ground. Train came home.

John, Ich, Mrs Davis, Mr Dickett, their brother in law gone in buggy to Orau. Social Club & others gone by coach, very fine night.

SAT 8 AUGUST 1903

~~SAT 8~~) Staples on wire netting. Skinned hogg. in Reserve. John splitting fence wood. Darkie's udder hard & swollen, has no milk, or else it will not come. W. Brickett Come with sack of sun oats, bag flour, staples etc. Gave cow table spoonful turpentine with oil tonight. Another cow with twins on Flat. Fine day.

SUN 9 John rode to A. Nicholasen's for remedies for Darkie. Got directions - 1 lb spoon Salts, sulphur, nitre etc. Got them at W. Brickett & drenched her. Alick High helping to bathing her hard udder & rubbing into it turpentine & oil. Went over back to see sheep & cattle. Found Lively lying in a bit of hollow ground unable to get up, must have been there 2 or 3 days, pulled her round & came home & John & Mam came out. Could not get her up. John & High & myself tried to sling her with blocks, ropes & seats & failed, she seems paralyzed. Heavy rain falling, we got wet. Hand Olen for tea.

TUE 10 Skinned hogg to cart shed the cow Lively. A High man in lead coming up out of gully. He chestnut dragged the sledges the remainder of the way. Darkie dead this morning. Rain all day. Lively's neck seems dislocated. Makes no attempt to stand. Nicholasen's remedy for cow not cleaning 1 lb spoon Salts 1 oz ginger, 1 oz sulphur & oz nitre. Drenah Cow.

WED 11 Cow Lively no better. Skinned Darkie. Got new Northern Sewing machine. John walked over back. saw 7 ~~8~~ young lambs. Skinned hogg. Drill tonight in Rosewood. Sent answer to W. Hunter. A fine day.

THU 12 Skinned 2 hogg on flat & one cow died lambing on back. Picked up 2 tooth eee which had lambed in a hollow place on flat & could not get up, lamb dead, got one round after a while. John picked up another 2 tooth eee after lambing on Nidups, the cannot stand. Took lamb from a tree tooth on flat. Bla Lively to put her out of pain. John shooting at Target at Edmundson's, and at Drill tonight in Rosewood. Very like summer.

AUGUST 1908

TH 13

Had to take in 2 ewes which were cast. They
are getting all right. The little pig got out & went
away. We found him at Fred Schmitt's. A good ewe
dead on back, skinned her. Skinned lively & dragged
the carcase with snare onto flat to be burned. Most
of Ewes on back have lamb bed, about 50 to lamb there.
altogether. Mr. P. G. Grant & children here this afternoon.
A very fine day. John drilling in Rosewood tonight.
The 2 young calves are looking well enough on skim
milk & a fistful of rollada scalded with hot water
give the youngest (1 day) some milk from cow.

FR 14 A wet day. John helped R. H. in the morning to cut
some chaff. Have 2 ewes & their lambs in the shed tonight.
Gave them hay in a box. One of the calves ate a little hay out
of a box. Found a ewe on Nidups unable to lamb, took
it from her. A great many lambs came during the last 24
hours, seems to be half through, expect some deaths tomorrow,
it is raining steadily & very dark. Not so many lambs this

SAT 15 A bad night & a bad day this, cold & wet. Found
a ewe dead in a pool of water near Gunderson's
Creek in the act of lambing. A poor crippled
ewe with big joints lambed but was unable to get up.
Killed & skinned her. Killed & skinned a small poor
ewe on back & skinned a hog's on back. Have 3 ewes in shed.
They eat a little hay & are better off than if outside. Give
the calves a little hay in a box, one of them eat a little.
See or seven dead lambs this morning. Tonight looks
bad, dark, cold & wet. A little snow falling.

SUN 16 Cold but dry morning, only a little snow last night
John walked over Nidups before breakfast. I went
over flat. Walked in a week ago & gave her gruel. Got in
a young ewe & took the lamb from her. She could not lamb.
John took away a lamb from ewe on Nidups. Just before
dark took away a big lamb from 2 teeth on flat. Gave two
mother lambs to some boys going over flat. A ewe died today
one of those found cast & brought in. W. Jorkelson Collection

MON 17

AUGUST 1903

WALKED over flat before breakfast & John over Widesapse. John found a good big ewe with twins dead I found a black face sheep with a dead lamb. Could not see any fresh drop? ones. A dull cold day. John ploughed in a load of rails from back & sledged in some firewood & gravel to warehouse & shed door. Boiled a sheep for dinner.

THURSDAY Not much rain today. Only a couple of fresh lambs last night. Went over back with John & caught a motherless small lamb, brought him home & put him on a dark-woolled ewe. Put 2 small notches in his left ear to remember him. Put one notch in the ear of another similar mother lamb to know him by. Skinned 2 more hoggets. This makes 24 hoggs & 1 poor little dry ewe on back. John went to Soranwood tonight but no one to talk there.

FRI 19 Fixed up wire netting along by Laurel hedge up to gate way going up on hill. Have 3 ewes with 3 lambs in shed tonight. A very fine day. John away shooting at Amundsen & tonight he is in One as Colonel Webb inspects Volunteers there tonight. Did not notice any fresh lambs today - only one or two. He put in small rails in garden. Fair fishing in the paddocks for shad. John sowed & split & sledged in 20 horizon stakes for wire netting.

THU 20 Walked over paddock & found dead sheep & dead lambs. Skinned a very poor ewe, looked as if she had lamb'd a short time ago, also a hogget, both on back. Shot & sacked some manger grass on burnt part on back where the sheep did not take well. John split & sowed on meadow, maize head. Also sown up in last Creek. Team coming out on Willows, one wattle tree in flower. Spring day.

FRI 21 Another spring day. Brown sun today takes to the land. He is notched in the ear. Skinned a hog on Widesapse 3 one on back & one in Rowan caught in barrowers. Let mare & foal into stockyard & set plantation today. Killed old ewe & skinned her, on back. We bury every living that we skin or that dies. John gave a skinned hog jet as dogs meat to Mr. Tuck. All gone to Valentine Social except Jim one. A good spring day. Sharpness improved.

SAT 22

AUGUST 1903

Walked over all paddocks, found nothing dead today. After left, went by midday train. John with Alist Hugh. Men & folk we let go in Oak plantation. No fresh lambs to be seen. Top got her music lesson. This has been a warm day.

SUN 23 Through two farms & cattle. Fine forenoon. Cold showers  in the afternoon. Brought in the 2 heifer calves from back, they are poor. Star's heifer calf very poor. Will give them hay & a warm drink. No fresh lambs. No one called.

MON 24 Have been getting hen eggs & some goose-eggs for some time. One Wattle tree in bloom. Cannot get bacon dry enough to harrow.

TUES 25 Castrated & ear-marked calf yesterday, very little milk for them. Give them paddock stealed, scraps of bread &c.

MON 24 A very fine day. John at Hugh's. Walked over paddocks only one fresh lamb. Slept in pastures from back (Totara's) Made a fire to burn off log on track going to Totara stamp. At night drove with Ed to library to attend "Social" meeting

TUES 25 Found ewe on flat with her head caught under log, pulled  her out. Found one on Widewraps unable to get up, after

having a very big dead lamb, it was choked in the lambing. John at Hugh's. Poor Babba went to school today. Her mother drove her up, she went away quite happy.

MAID 26 Made a fire on top of Widewraps. Got lawyer bill £7-0-0

Cotterill & Humphreys for transfer of Mortgage &c. besides £10 guinea paid to Carlisle & McLean for payment of dues, £. 15-0-0 costs to get a loan of £100. Windy day.

WED 26 Found a first class ewe dead in gully close to  D O'Hara's fence, for end of Widewraps in the act of lambing, and another ewe stuck under the end of a log on the same end of Widewraps, having lambed, must have been there for a week, pledged her home, she cannot straighten her forelegs. Starla sowing the oats having  in front. John with A Hugh made fire in Widewraps.

Attended Dairy Factory meeting in Town Hall. Finish at 12.

THUR 27 John finished harrowing in front, the oats all in. Some rain fell afterwards. John drilling at Caw? tonight. Took 2 more shares in Dairy Factory, six altogether now.

Last night at half past nine Miss Gran Cumming came. Today we made fires on Wairaupe, sent five shrubs to be planted at Beets Memorial. £1. got some poison wheat at Road Board office. Made six foot gate. At night attended Parliamentary debate in Town Hall. Bills. Suffrage of women to fit SAT 29. Skinner two on back & one on flat. John at first (2) found a good sized lamb dead on ridge, wool (2) in stomach. Shook some poison wheat in front (2) Gertie & Grace at W. trick ones for tea. Tel. John. Tea & Ella went in buggy to see Punch & Judy in Town Hall. SUN 30. Walked over all paddocks. Skinner a breeding ewe on (2) back reacted blue on head & a very poor looking ewe. As far as I can reckon 12 good breeding ewes dead, the four or five died in the act of lambing, the others seem to be wanting in constitution. Ralph Grant for tea. Grant & Ella MON 31. Found a good ewe dead on flat. Skinned her & (2) found she was badly hurt inside, lamb (fingle) turned the wrong way. The ewe we slugged home died last night in the greenhouse, skinned her buried her in garden, made up fires on Wairaupe. Put in gatepost at first brown gate. It proved to Nonswood & brought back Mr. Cumming, who is here tonight & Grace. This has been a good month as far as weather is concerned but a very unlucky one for the cows & sheep here. I skinned 45 sheep, ewes & hogget that died, and 2 cows. One of the cows had just calved & the other's time was up.

TUE 1ST SEPTEMBER 1903

This month starts well, a very fine bright day. Hung first brown gate. Got hinges for other gates at Collings. John worked the afternoon with Alick High, this finishes keeps job of stamping. All hands at Bert Collings Social. WED 2. Shook & raked in grassed in burnt patches. John at (2) football in afternoon at Matatutu. A cold day. felt like snow, a few flakes fell. Tea from a log in the reserve tied up in the laundry.

A sheepskin & hide buyer called this morning, sold all skins, hogg's mostly to him, delivered at Omā at \$7 per hide. He bought the two Cow hides, one for 12/- the other for 8/-. Grace & Gertrude drove down & met Alice who came back from Mangatāinoka, got two hind shins removed on mare. John got in firewood & paved a hūnau on back for posts.

FRI 4 Bundled the sheepskins (3) John took them & the ~~hides~~ 2 cowhides to Omā. Received cheq \$5-10-8 He also took Alick High's 2 hides & received \$1 for them. High's money was put on to my cheq which I sent to the Bank today. The weight of skins 272 lbs. There were 49 in the 3 bundles. El drove Alice to station. Very fine day. Ewes & hogg's skins averaged 5½ lbs at 7/- = 1-10- each skin.

SAT 5 Went over Flat & found our mare, lamb alongside her ~~lamb~~ got a hoggin back east. Killed latter, John sledged them in. We give milk to the lamb. Some rain in afternoon.

SUNDAY Shook & raked in grass seed on patches on back & Viderup. Alick High paid for the 10 chords of firewood split in ¹⁻⁵⁰⁻ ₁₋₀₀₋ reserve. John, Gertrude & Grace at Wesleyan tea-meeting tonight.

SUNDAY Walked over all paddocks & saw all sheep. Skinned 2 hogg's. ~~1-00-~~ on back. Miss Martin, Miss Davis & Mr. Gary for tea.

MON 7 Worked at felling fence. Boiled meat for pig &c. A social party at Mr. Watson's tonight. John there. Went with El & Mr. Cumming & Grace to Omā Station to catch ~~the~~ 1st train. Gertrude went in coach to meet train Mrs. Miss Garrie. She did not come by the train expected, so Gertrude did not see her. Did some work at felling fence.

TUE 8 John drove Mr. Cumming & Grace to Omā Station to catch ~~the~~ 1st train. Gertrude went in coach to meet train Mrs. Miss Garrie. She did not come by the train expected, so Gertrude did not see her. Did some work at felling fence. Buttercup came round last night. Must look out for her three weeks from now. We are all sleepy tonight, so we are going to bed early. A wintry evening.

WED 9 Made up a few fires on Viderup. Worked at felling fence. John splitting on flat & at football afternoon. Mr. Buckett sent bag flour & case of kerosene. Fine day.

TH 10

SEPT 1905

- Woke up fine with John on Wadimps went through ewes.
Lamb Saw on back two or three ewes with young lambs. Some
of those intended to be dry ewes have young lambs. A
neighbours ram got into paddock & was taken out on
the 18th April. Worked at palings fence. He put in a
pan of glass in bedroom window. John at drill in
Norwood tonight. Piano tuner - Mr. Farr attended.
Found a hogget in the creek-gully plantation, dead in the
water. This has been a remarkably fine day. Little grass.
~~WED~~ We sawed 2 logs & split palings on totara track on back.
~~WED~~ dragged some logs together with mow. A very fine day.
The two young calves are doing well on home straw milk
from one cow & a few hand-fulls of pelleted & boiled with
boiling water, twice a day. We give them hay in night-
pens every night, no sign of scour, they also like crusts
of bread we soaked in their drink. The youngest is five
weeks old. The 2 yearling heifers which looked so
very poor on back & which I drove in here to bring round
on hay, have improved very much. They will pull through.
John & Top are going to a "Social Club" Social.
SAT 12 Finished nailing on battens on palings fence. John went
~~to~~ to football at Matatuke in the evening. Fine day.
Mr. Oldershaw called for acacia blossoms. At night
attended Farmers Union meeting at Mr. Becketts.
SUN 13 Got in heifer from back. She will soon calve.
~~WED~~ Got in two off ridges. Washed & oiled & put
the back bearing. She is in a bad state. Poor ewe
in bed today. She is not well. John gone to Marton
for oranges for her. Gertie gone to School Church.
Mr. & Mrs. P. G. Grant & children spent the evening here.
Ewe soon jumped out of bed & played about with Gertie
who stays the night. He & Top went to W. Church tonight.
MON 14 Checked the ewe which we intended to yesterday. Should
~~WED~~ be very clearing up in the yard - gathering chips &c.
But ring in little pigs nose. It got two kinds of feed potter
of pocketts.

TU 15

SEPT

1908

 Walked over paddocks, found young run east after lambing, found lamb got them in & left them in sheepards, she took. Carted a few loads of gravel to gateways. Straightened up elm tree in pig paddock & lopped off limbs & wired it to post sunk 2 ft 6 in in ground to keep it upright. Attended Horticultural meeting in library. Home at 10 o'clock. Fine day. No perceptible spring in the grass. Book for base.

WED 16 Put in a few rows of early potatoes. Beatty of Hebron, in garden. Dug out & threw over fence couch grass. John brought in a lamb which he found jammed under a log, he cannot use his hind part. John at football in Rosewood & won! Rain fell last night & some today, much wanted.

TH 17 Put in remainder of seed potatoes, Beatty of Hebron, and W.H. Up to date, put in manure with them. Put in 2 totara posts in garden palings fence. Splendid rain today. Son got wet coming home from school.

The 2 calves in pig paddock, plenty of grass there for them.

FR 18 Shock & rated in grassed on burnt patches in Wairarapa.

 A very good growing day. Showers, calm & warm.

 Sawed & split totara posts on back. Found a cow dead in gully on ridge. Misfortune for tea.

An invitation to the marriage of Miss Oliver & Mr. Egglestone.

SAT 19 A cold non-growing day. Splitting totara posts on back.

 Found a rabbits nest near totara stumps with five young ones, they would be soon able to leave nest. "Spot" found them, he also found a sheep stuck in a log. John pulled it out & it walked away. 3 little girls here this afternoon playing with tea. Not much grass.

SUN 20 Walked over paddocks. Skinned a porcupine on back

& pulled the quills off another lying in "Rabbit gully".

Mr. Beckitt & W Hogg in the afternoon took away foal (Mr. Beckitt's) off back. Still cold day. To growth these days. Caught steady rain very hard.

MON 21

SEPT

1905

~~W~~ Mustered ewes on flat & those on ridges = 122
~~W~~ Ducked 49 ewe lambs & 37 w't lambs = 86
A few more to lamb, put them all on flat.

A very warm good growing day. The grass showing up
TUE 22 Got in two lambs off Wairaupe & ducked 34 ewe &
34 w't lambs. Number of ewes 69. total 191 on
flat now & total lambs - 146, nearly all spring lambs.
just after we finished & got them on flat, a heavy shower
of hail fell & rain. Ground saturated & yards will be
wet for some days, it was quite hot in the morning before
the rains. After dinner got some totara posts on back.

~~W~~ John started a rabbit on Mortensens. Fine afternoon
A letter from Agincourt. Some picking for sheep now.

WED 23 Sawed up old totara log in a rough gully on back.

~~W~~ John drove in cow "Strawberry" at dinner time. She
& Buttercup had a tussle & Strawberry fell on her
back in the creek. Gertie held her head out of
the water while Eva ran for Mr. Thodson. Before he
arrived the cow struggled on to her feet. John practicing
Cricket on the hill - cricket ground. Posted 2 daily
papers to Robert Duplin. Hot unceasg growing day.
~~W~~ John comes home this morning from A High's
two little Tamworth pigs, red. Sparrow now price 12/- each
Fra Schmitz called with petition to sign against the
appointment of H. H. Thompson as Factory Secretary
did not see him. Warm rain tonight again.

THU 24 Gertie down to station & Miss Garry's at first
train from Danville. They went away again by
express to Hastings. Mr. Collinge & Miss Tucker
called in the afternoon & W. D. Great. We split
some totara posts on back in gully & John carried
them up the bank. Killa & skinned poor old ewe.

FRI 25 John rode to D O'Hara's for meat this morning
We cleaned track beyond totara stumps & started a rabbit
with aug. At 2 p.m. At night at meeting - Mr. Russell at Banks
Farms Union. £1 at Social C. Lecture. John drill at Govt

SAT 26

SEPT

1903



Mustered sheep on back & docked all lambs. 52.
amongst them, mother lambs 32. Ewes = 20

Dagged & put back all sheep mixed 384, amongst
the 384 are one poor ewe with a poor lamb, the ewe stayed
behind on back not able to travel, also a poor hogget.
Blifted ewe & lambs off flat into fresh feed on ridge & W.
Must give the flat a weeks spell. Miss Davis here tonight.

SUN 27 The heifer calved today - a small bull calf. We
put the heifer in the bail without any trouble.
She gave only a small quantity of milk. All at
home today. Fred Martin & W Yorkelson for tea. John
gone to Wesleyan Church with them tonight.

TUE 28 Got out manure from under batters at gates
scattered it to ridge alongside gum trees
in front of house. & planted some seed potatoes.
Also put sheep's trotters & bones with manure.

WED 29 H & J bought flower pots at Martins. Fine day.

THUR 30 Put in some potatoes in ridge before dinner time
After dinner steady light rain set in and
continued until night. Put in cabbage seed in garden.
The slugs eat up all that Sami sown ground some weeks
ago. John carted up to Wesleyan Church some groceries
and acacia blossoms for decorations in honour of
Miss Oliver's wedding tomorrow. Poor news has come
that poor Canon Webb is suffering from cancer and
that he is in pain, no one allowed in to see him now.

FRI 31 A wet day. Too wet to go to the Wesleyan Church
to see Miss Oliver married. At night went with
el to Lutheran Hall where there were games, tea
& Veterinary surgeon Carr to Town Hall to lecture
on Cows, but owing to the small number attending
the lecture was postponed for a fortnight.

SAT 32 John skinned hogget on back. Raked in some
grassseed on a burnt patch. Took Ballerup
to J Schmidt's Bull. A very good mouth.

TH 1st

O C T 1 9 0 3



A nice soft rain today. John painting iron of verandah underneath. He is at drill tonight.

FR 2 Shifted ewe & lamb off Widows Ridge into flat. John finished painting under verandah.

FR 3 We caught a fish in creek beyond the road tonight.

FR 4 We saw a & shot a pheasant in some pine wood. She puffed Crosscat. It stop walked to Library. W. Grant cashed £6. Cheque for them. More rain today. Grass looking well.

BAT 3 Thirty years ago today I arrived in Wellington from N. S. W in the ship Wellington laden with Coal &c.

 Drove to Orm's year Canon Webb. It went onto Danvik. Got a sack of rock salt from Wm. & K - ^{east} Railage & Coach fare 2/- Salt sack 7/6. John and Allen Grant looking out for rabbits, saw none.

 Strawberry calved today, a big bull calf. Light steady rain keeps on. It bought 9 bushels of cabbage plants in Danvik, digging fort. &c.

SUN 4 Yesterday put the 4 sheep off hill. One of them, a ewe  which I found jambled under a log in Widows, was loosing her fleece which was loose on her, I pulled it off & put her on the flat with the others. Another ewe in lamb. Today Skinner hogget up the fence on ridge. All except me went to School church, another misty day & dull.

 Put in 50 cabbage plants & planted potatoes in ridge.

 John sawed & got in pine wood. W. Hogg borrowed buggy to take Mr. Beckett & 2 Canterbury lady visitors to Danvik. It has a heavy cold & is in bed all day. Sent to can a little more milk this morning to Factory, by Nils Larson. Another showery day.

TUE 6 John got in some firwood & walked over range to see sheep. Many showers of light rain. At night went to library to Horticultural meeting. It up today, but looks wet.

 Made cupboard alongside chimney out side John window. It walked up to Becketts for 4 lbs nails. John split some pine wood & then went cricketing.

THS OCT 1905



It + Eva came up to Orm. to catch first

train to go to Hastings + to Rosebank. Wet day.

Finished cupboard. Walked over flat + part of back.

John walked over what was Mr Grevings and is now
Matthewson. He found an old ewe dead + saw a rabbit.
I skinned a hogg + an old ewe + saw a rabbit at
perch. Found a good hogg. Caught in a lauzer.

An old ewe on flat has a good single lamb.

This has been a fine day. Went out to scrub on
~~flat~~ back with John, took shot + he started a
rabbit, John shot it. Could not see any more on
~~flat~~ back. Took out the three yearling keepers to back

+ remain the hog about gone. Found two little hoggets
dead in lauzers. Pulled the wool off. Skinned old
ewe. Found remains of dead hogg on back in gully
+ the remains of 3 in crate in Reserve, this makes 40.
All paddocks look well after the warm rain, grass growing,
Carissa home + sheep skins + some area wool. John gone
to Orm. tonight to drill. Little Ella grant here tonight.

SAT 10 John took down fence between Hill + slope plantation

Whipped out to garden corner, wire strainer + posts.
I put in strainer to fence in a piece for hay. Fine day.

Got copy of "Farmers Advocate" tonight. This is the 5th copy.

SUN 11 Walked over back. Shot chased young rabbit +
 lost it. Afterwards pulled him out of a stamp.

Wrote P. G. Grant in the afternoon + M. + M. + Mrs Randolph.

No milk sent to Factory today, tile dinner did not go.

MON 12 Day out visited hon. Mr Shiner at my garden. John
 John dredged up between posts from back. Fine day.

TUE 13 John took a bundle of shirtskins to Orm. for the

sale on 16th. Worked at fence at corner paddock

wed 14 Worked at fence at corner of flat. It drizzled over
to see Mr Nicholls. At night took chair at meeting
in Hall to hear address by Govt Vet Mr Burton on disease
and ailments of cows. Got complimentary ticket from
Mr Russell Harting to go as delegate to Union dinner etc.

TH 18

OCT 1903

Stapha were on posts in corner & put up posts & rails
on one end. He drove up to see Mr Hutchinson. Elsie Schmidt
got a nail driven into her heel playing See Saw at school.
Battens & timber lying about School ground with nails
sticking upwards. Another fine day. Left out rock salt in
paddocks for sheep. Grass looks well in all paddocks
FRI 16 Put in about 30 cabbage plants. Finished ridge potatoes
Lia at home from school today. Got a cold or a slight
head-ache. John this morning working in garden.
Got some mustard seed - "Sunder's Champion" at D. O'Hara's
today & put some in on a manured patch at the end
of potatoe ridge. Found two tooth worms again cast on
kneeups & brought him in, will leave him in shed paddock
until I shear him. Mr Beckett sent me 10/- for grass of
foal for 20 weeks. A warm day. Good grass in all paddocks
Sent a letter today to Robert Dupleix, Belmont Banagher
Kings County Ireland. Calves will soon tonight again
SAT 17 John split & shodged in battens for cow fence. Rained pips
in drain leading from tank. did some work in garden
SUN 18 Walked over paddocks. Saw two of our sheep in Mr Gravys
field or Mathew's. Could not get them out, gave it up
as dog was too tired. Poor Lias cold is still bad, chest bad.
TUE 19 Got in Reserve sheep & cratchet tagged £8.
amongst them 4 rams. Came on heavily
rain, light wetting rain. A N. Z. Allianer territorial man
called also a man from Banwark with a draught
Cortine. Letter from Top in Napier at 11th Cummings.
We dug some in garden & put in some seeds, carrots.
News came that Canon Webb died this morning.
WED 20 Let the 2 sheep out of Mr Gravys through the fence.
dry half of my garden. Burned the logs in small
paddock freed for meadow. Lia at school.
At night attended & joined League in the Reckabite
Hall at Ormondeville. Mr Oliver Rev. Chairman
Mr Rainford Sec. Mr Robinson Treasurer.

WED 21 OCT 1903

WED 21 Went to Canon Webb's Funeral. Volunteers attended & Redhabites, many clergymen, some in church & at graveside, also by Redhabites. Afterwards went by express to Te Aute & stayed at T. Mc Netts. Walked up from Railway Station TH 22 Left Te Aute by 8.15 train. Got to show ground in good time to see exhibits etc. Saw Fournier Gertie. Fulfordas a very fine cool day.

TH 23 At night went to Storicks. Had dinner at night in Drill Hall with members of Fair Union. Slept at Storicks. Alice there too for the night FR 23 Left Hastings by express. John there met me with buggy. Wildy calved yesterday. Lifer to calf. Got them in & took away calf. Found found three ewes cast, one in each pen. At night drove up to Hall to last Social of season.

SAT 24 Cow Wildy slow to milk. Calf drinks fairly well. Finished digging in my garden. Ground very dry. Mr. Nicholls & Mr. W. Parsons came when I was away at the Show. Got bottle of lemonade & bottle of Orange Champa - at Becketts tonight for Eva.

SUN 25 John walked our paddocks, found dead leg on back marble groups. Went to Open church with Eliza & Vincent. Rev. Mr. Hobbs preached. After dinner drove to Blairgowrie & saw J. Hale & C. C. Smith. Also at church got home in good time to feed calves & milk Mr. Ralph Great & Ying Olson for tea. Then went with them to church. Sent John Bramance money £ 1 17 10 MON 26 Drove Eva to school. Got at Mr. Becketts a pair shears & lettuce seeds - 4/- total. A pair shears for John. Was going to shear same once a few others, but found Reserve fence at Engelbreit so bad, that we had to split some down posts for it. El & Eva went to meet last train & brought back Pop Fournier. Gus Fulford & Gertie. Fine day.

TU 27

OCT 1904

Worked at fence, Reserve - Engelbreteon.
Sent 2 papers "Herald", with account of show, to Sam
Clarke, Belmont, Banagher, Kings Co. Ireland.
Also a "Dairyman" paper. Put in some mangold
seed in garden. El & the others drove up on hill.
Constable Butter got particulars about sections etc.
Another very dry day. Gardens want rain. Ground dry.

WED 28 Finished repairing fence at Engelbreteon.

John went Cricketing after dinner. H. Quintal
& H. were reprimanded in their gig at the bend
above Engelbreteon, through the latter's dog running
at the horse. All were thrown against the fence. Not
much damage done. A miraculous escape. El & C.
drove up to townships. A fine calm day for working.

TH 29 Got in Reserve sheep & shorn the four rams & one with

that got cast 4 or 5 times & has hoggets. Ram
set in & we let the sheep go with the wool on. Rain all
day, warm rain, will do a lot of good. John drove
up to the school & brought Eva home dry. His mother
home from Hunter, they finished shearing there last Sat.

FR 30 Yesterday Dick High took back home one of the
small pigs which we bought from him & gave us a
better one instead. I paid him for both pigs £4.0

A constant wet day, fine warm rain. Raked
a bit of grassed in near my garden. The grassed
which I raked in on the burnt ground in
Widensup, altho it came up, the sheep trampled the
ground they on it, and it is quite bare now. Its well
raking in grassed in spring on burnt ground.

Planted some small acacia's near my garden. John
drove out on back what we thought were California pines.

SAT 31 Light rain most of the day. Rung the 3 pigs. Castration
of the 2 calves & castrated the hifers. Set traps in
one etc. At night El John Gus & Poppie drove to
Hall to see a play. This has been the best October I
have ever seen. Plenty of feed now & likely to be.

SUN 1st

NOV 1903

HISTORICAL GALLERY & MUSEUM

Mrs Davis

John tea Gertrude Pop & Gus went to Zion Church
Went with Eliza & Gus over flat & on high hills on back
in the afternoon. No rain today. Miss Davis here tonight.

MON 2 Put in a row of mangold seed & a few rows of potatoes in
garden & finished the ground with compost manure. John
tried to cast a little manure to my garden but the
mow refused to pull when it came to the hills. He
dug out the remainder of the Californian thistles.
Pop Pop & Gus drove to Warkshire, had tea with Mr.
Lucas. John at birthday party tonight - Miss Milly Erickson
TUES Grasped each of buggy top or machine. All women folk
drove to Dannevirke, home a little after five. Got
in Reserve sheep & shore 30. Knocked off at 4 o'clock.
John went cricketing. Put in shed 31 lambs tonight.

WED 4 John got in all sheep from back. Her time up today.
Shore the sheep in shed last night (31), before
dinner & put them back in Reserve, 68
First cricket match of the season played today
at Norwood. Dannevirke made 108 first in.
Norwood made 118. John caught for 36. He
and Willy Turkelson won the game, latter 13 not out.
It was a very fine day and there was great excitement.
We all drove up after dinner. Got home after 5 o'clock.

THURS Slashed up some hemlock trees to top garden.
Pop Pop & Gus drove to Mountains. Warm day.
Got in ewes & lambs off Flat. Dugged most of
them & shore 15 & put in shed tonight 21. Docked 3 ewe
lambs. Ewes in good condition & are cutting good
clean heavy fleeces. John at drill in Norwood tonight.
FRI 6 Shore the sheep in shed last night & mustered
the others on Flat. John finished digging ewes
& lambs. Docked 1 ewe lamb. Shore ewes 52
Kept in 45 ewes tonight. Turned out 79 lambs.
The girls drove down to Mr. Eggers farm Dr.
John sent letter to Agincourt to say he is coming
tomorrow night.

SAT 7

NOV

1903

Show the 45 cows kept in last night, makes 112
cows shown, or flat and 79 lambs. John eggings.

He went by express to Agincourt. Bob went
home by express. Top whar mother milked the cows.

SUN 8 All went to school church - Gus & Miss Davis too.
I stayed at home. After dinner walked over paddock.
Sheep looking well, appear to have heavy fleeces.

Put Maffie in bail & took away some milk
from her as her udder & teats looked so very full.

TUE 9 King's Birthday. Rain since ten o'clock. Top Gus & I
drove down & met John coming from Agincourt by
first train. Maffie calved last night at this morning

a heifer calf marked like herself. Too wet tonight
to go to Chicketers Social. John gone up in the rain
to see if there are any people there. The night very dark.

Wrote Wm & Hattie to send the wool packs & plan to O. G.

THU 10 Sent two cans of milk to Factory this morning
They were ^{only half} full, but according to factory
instructions, the night's milk must be kept separate
from the mornings. Rain all day. Tea driven to School

by her mother, got a bushel of wheat at Breckell
for fowls. Brought two bales of wool. No. 1, flax 70.
Ewes, four rams, hoggets & ewes. No. 2 contains, flax 84.

Raining heavy & steady tonight. Plenty of grass this season.

FRI 11 Telegram from A. H. Russell yesterday re Herba rates.

Drove tea to school. Examination today. She says
she has passed. John raked in sand on a burnt patch
on back house sheep over. Put in sorrel seed in for garden
& manured with a mixture of hen manure.

A Mr. Watson from Hastings, a skin & wool
buyer called & offered me 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ p.m. for wool delivered
at Oronoerville. Only a little light rain fell today.
John found a cow under a log on Shadway today.
She would not try to get back only that he saw her.
The woolly sheep require digging very much.

TH 12

NOV 1903

- Finished putting in carpet sea in the garden.
Did some weeding in front of house. Received
letter from Cottrell & Humphreys re interest
F 7.2.6 due on Nov 23. Attended at Kara party
at night at Mr. Beckells. T. J. Gus & self.
- FR 13 An umbrella man called & repaired one broken
got in two lambs off Widmerup Ridges. Dogged
them & also a few lambs (69) Ewes = 22 one
of them is shorn. Put them on flat, shorn ones
on Widmerup Ridges. Came on heavy rain. Got ewes
into shed & dogged them. In 4 P.M. Great called
Alla here. W^o Thoden & 3 children called. Got in
from Mr. Beckells case Karosone, bag flour &c. Rain
SAT 14 Rain all last night. Only very light rain today.
Good growing weather, abundance of grass
etc. Repaired fence & strung wire going up to
stockyard. John dredged in load of timber
posts from back. Went through sheep. Saw rabbit in
scrub. It got away from spot. At home tonight.
SON 15 John rode to Orm's attend a Volunteer Punch service.
Not well today, part of the day in bed. Last night
got letter from N^o & Kettle enclosing Bank Slip £30.
lodged on the 12th inst. T. J. Gus & John gone Widmerup Church
MON 16 Mowed grass round house & some at Greenhouse.
Another cloudy day. Home rain. T. J. paid a £10.0.
Chrges to Mr. Beckell on account. T. J. drove Gus to
station & brought back 14 wool bales, paid railage 2/5
T. J. & his mother at Lazon Town Meeting in Library tonight.
Wrote W^o & Kettle about a bundle of skins sent them Oct 18.
TU 17 Made entrance at first old bridge for calves to go into
gully plantation. Put two calves in there to day, two
at sheepyards, one in ridges & one in shed/paddock.
Put in pane of glass in a mottled window. Heavy
shower in afternoon. Terrible heavy rain continued a long
time. T. J. has three little duck in a box. Clear weather.

WED 18 NOV 1903

WALKED through paddocks. Saw all woolly sheep & cattle
close hot cloudy forenoon. Afternoon heavy constant
rain. Takapau cricketers came to Rosewood, only played
for half an hour or so, game postponed. Drove up to school
brought tea & John home in buggy. A letter from S. F. Morris
to say they are not going to Palmerston Show. Letter from
Wm & Kettle & cheque enclosed for proceeds of 14 skins £5.11
after deducting 4/- for goods supplied. Mr. Simpson &
John Dennis Social tonight. Not raining but very dark.

THURS 19 Tried to do some work at repairing fence - Hot
back, put in only one post when rain com^m
Chopped & made track to hen run posts near
behind main. Got two bird shoes on mare. Got
Wm & Kettle's cheque changed by J. Collinge. Got 1/-
got parcel of roses by post from Goss had to pay 1/-
them. Rain Rain every day. Weather much colder.

FRI 20 Another wet forenoon, too wet to go to Palmerston.

SAT 21 Got factory cheque this morning £ 1 - 11 - 6

for 26 days in Oct. after deducting 12 lbs butter which
Some showers in the forenoon, afternoon fine. John
split sledges in some good firwood off flat.
SUNDAY 22 Walked out on back. Tea rode Chippy. A few hours

John and I in uniform to Dicksons. Collected
got their photos taken by Oliver. Showers in the
afternoon, meant to put in a few sheep tonight to shear

tomorrow, but no chance. Sheep out since Monday the 9th
Miss Parry & Ralph Grant for dinner & tea, then all home
MON 23 Went to Presbyterian church a service in gospel hall

Put Cheque to Cottrell & Humphries £ 10 - 5 - 6
This charges 7.3.0 interest 7.2.6 John got in
firwood. I mounted fence Flat-Back. Got in 83 lbs of
A bagful of

TU 24 NOV 1903

The sheep were not very before 10 o'clock. We shear the 33 which we had in yards Wed, had to shear got in remainder of flat - 34. In shed tonight 15.

A dayman brought 2 bushels of foul wheat. John took in Rosewood at Tennis & Cricket. A fine day.

WED 25 Up early shear the sheep in shed last night 34

Then went to see cricket match Rosewood 195 v Takapau 37 then light rain which turned to

heavy & continued all night. John rode out to back see this morning & brought in Star with her young calf, a very big heifer red & white Calf.

TH 26 Preced on bale of wool, cut in 60 ewes of fleeces. Then put in a half bale & left it - 30 fleeces. A wet day.

John rode to Orm^v - at night in connection with Tolunki

FR 27 This has turned out to be a fine day. Got all sheep off back onto flat. All shorn ewes on

Ridges & Widerups. Found a ewe caught under a log on back near boundary. John went back & shorn her & left her there. Got in a woolly sheep off O'Hares fence off F Schmidt's through fence. This afternoon

SAT 28 Yarded woolly sheep & picked out ewes 50 & their lambs - 55. Dagged them & put on ridges.

Put all the others, wethers, hoggs, etc on flat 33 &

SUN 29 G. T. Sop. etc left at 8.30 for Dunmore & got home about 3 or half past. A very fine day.

MON 30 All at home. Afternoon got in the 30 lambs off Ridges. This has been a wet month. Abundance of grass everywhere.

MON 30 DECEMBER 1903 TUESDAY 1st

Shear the 50 lambs & got in off flat dry sheep 39

I Hines called with his entire horse & truck the mare, will call again on Thursday.

TU 1st Shear the 39 in shed. & got in off flat for ewes 27

John rode to J. Arthur & brought back rooster Buff Orpington. Paid for him 7/6. Went cricketing & bought a saddle from J. Colling for £2. 10.

Yesterday sorted 4 lambs two of each sort.

WED 2nd

DEC 1905

Show the 47 in last night & got in 65. Dagged them & put 50 in shed & outside. Very fine day. They are cutting good fleeces & are in good condition. Many fat ewes amongst them. Gertie went to Makataku with Edy Martin & Mr P. G. Grant this evening. Eva said she was sick in school this morning and her mother being there with the buggy drove her & Ella Grant home here. John Cricketing this afternoon.

Show the 65 in last night & say 5 others = 70. Came on rain. Flanigan Stowns, reached in 65 or 66 when saw 5 of them. The remainder of them are in the shed tonight, not dagged, 61. John milked 5 cows this morning & Gertie one. Eva at school today. I Hove Colha with Entine today.

School children running in Haipawa today.

Mr N. Erickson & his 4 children came here early.

& was driven to Orm' with Top & Eva. He dagged & show the sheep in shed 61. It took the whole day to do it, some of them very heavy & hard to shear. Some fleeces over 11 lbs weight. Many prime fat ewes. A couple of showers today here. A wedding in Makataku yesterday Mr Joseph to his third & Hopkins to his third.

John took Chasen to Entine at Orm' tonight.

Pressed 3 bales before dinner, put in 214 fleeces. John went Cricketing after dinner. Rain set in & continued all the evening. Rush wet again.

All at home. Misses Henderson & Learmont for tea.

Pressed one bale of wool 1/87 containing 72 fleeces.

A High carted to Orm' 7 bales.

Chasen in the lead. Rain thunder 230. Got in & dagged 81 sheep off flat & put them back. They are very wet. lie in bed all day & part of yesterday. John went to Orm' with second load of wool & paid 2/- to Bigdon & Son for goods out of Cheyan for £3. - . Put all Reserve sheep caught the steams into ridge & Wairau.

TU 8

DEC 1903

Put in carrots seed in garden where the feed down before did not grow. Hired up small patch of potatoes. Got in wolly sheep & dogged round about. Wt that now on flat waiting to be shorn. They are still wet about the brisket & belly wool. John put big calf out on back. He is "Buttercup's" calf 5 months & nine days old.

3 small calves in gully plantation one in sheep paddock & one in sheep yard, one in ridges. Put a sledge load of hay in shed, that cut in garden and around house, not very sweet after all the rain. This evening John & Top at cricket & Tennis. Ella Lee wedd a Newwood Cricketer this morning went to

Play Waipuna & got beaten by nine runs 62-71. Walked over paddocks. Did some weeding in garden.

TH 10 Weeding in garden all day & earthing up to Cabbage & potatoes. More heavy rain today.

FR 11 Weeding in garden. Castrating the horns of two heifer calves. W^t P. G. Grant called. John caught a nice fish (trout) for his mother. He went at night with two other boys to see Montgomery's entertainment at Orm^t. Miss Harry came late at night, walked up from Orm^t. We did not get her letter in time to go with the buggy. (Dolly)

SAT 12 Finished weeding in garden. Sheep not dry rain more or less every day. John got in the

There two year old heifers from back Top Miss Harry Eva & Ella drove to Ormond to get new potatoes at Sugdens. W^t P. G. Grant called. At night Top & Miss G. & John at Montgomery's.

SUN 13 John rode to Makatake with a note from Mother to Dr. M^t Gavin to come see her which he did and he left her all right & left medicine & etc etc. Mr. Thoden was in attendance with the Doctor. Mr. Great took the home. At night the young people went Presbyterian Service in Gospel Hall.

MON 14 DEC 1905

~~W~~ Cut the grass between oats & fence along road
& mowed some in corner plantation.

~~TUE 15~~ Got in 66 sheep off flat & shorn a few of them.
A light shower fell, got them in shed dry.

WED 16 Up early. John milked. Heavy rain last

~~W~~ night. Shorn the sheep in shed, hard
to shear. Got in remainder & put them in shed 87.

W Beckett called & Miss Cumming at night
A letter from George. He is coming at 4 mds.

WED 16 Shorn the sheep in shed last night, the finish

~~W~~ Torrents of rain nearly all day. Coloured flock
of cricket match was to be played at Norwood

~~W~~ Mr. Orr's started but was postponed.

The first Wool Sale of the season in Napier

Gus Lafford sent a box of gooseberries by post.

THU 17 Took Jimmie home to A. Hugh's ball this morning
with Buttercup as company & left them with

~~W~~ milking time this evening. Pressed two
bales of flax wool. Bale N^o 8 contains 67 fleeces

Bale N^o 9 contains 72 fleeces. Agent for 40 lbs
Litter Sheep Dip called. John got 2 four shovs on

Mare. He is at Drift at 8 a.m. tonight W^m. Grant
& Mr. Hudson called this evening. Windy tonight.

FRI 18 Got in all two planks off back on to flat.

~~W~~ Shorn 20 lambs this evening. Letter from

W^m Kellie to say the 7 bales in Napier was
passed in at 6^{a.m.}. They valued it at 9^{c.} I wired to
say accept price offered. A very fine day, no rain.

SAT 19 Started early. Shorn 60 lambs. John sledged
~~W~~ in what hay was dry & mowed some in
oak plantation. Charlie came on his bike

~~W~~ from Te Aute this evening at about 7 o'clock
SUN 20 Put all dry slabs, weather hogg' trees off front paddock
~~W~~ into back. Charlie took his bike to Te Aute at 1:30
~~W~~ got in & put in shed 67 lambs. Warm day.

MON 21

DEC 1903

Martea early to shear lambs in last night
shear 65. Finished about 3 o'clock. Let two
black ewe lambs go unshorn. Rain last night
& some light rain today. Could not get in any
more lambs. John mowed some. Moon got up today.

TU 22 Got Factory check this morning \$2 8 - 0

after paying for butter & a sum of 40c, in order
to complete payment of two full shares.

John got in some hay, firewood & mowed some in
Oak plantation. Hafu billy round today. Black bull
 in Reserve with her. Got in & picked out the
remainder of the lambs & sheared some in the afternoon.

Picked out 83 lambs & left two black ones unshorn.
Poor Mr. Tuck has his favorite bitch pregnant today.

Mr. Beck came for his bull, but decided to leave
him here for a week or so. He got letter from Mr. Garry.

WED 23 Finished shearing the lambs before dinner time.

John slaged in what dry hay there was &
 then went to practice shooting. At night he went
away on Chasin' to fish in the Manasawater.

Received some cards from Te Aute & Agincourt.
This afternoon killed three lambs for Christmas.
Eliza & I drove to Rosewood this evening.

TH 24 Finished putting a bale of lambwool. John
drove to Orm^l to meet George. He sent a telegram

to say he could not come. He tried the man
at House's. John took half a lamb over to Mr. Hoden.
Mrs. Larson took half lamb. All drove to Rosewood.

I got psych handle at Marshall. Kellings fixed it on
to blade. Put a lamb to Rosebank this morn 10c
train. Got vegetables from there yesterday, four cents.

FR 25 John took half a lamb to A. High & went with him to
XMAS Nickelmine Factory. John & I went to Orm^l Church
invited for Service. The Bishop officiated today.

John & I at cricket & tennis. Took strawberry to Agie's ball.
 Met John at Wesleyan Sem. concert. A nice Xmas.

SAT 26

DEC 1905

I drove John & Edwin Engelbrethen to Orm^o to go to Waipukuran to play cricket against the latter township. Waipukuran beat them.

Norwood all out for 35 first innings. 40 runs Waipuk. It was decided by the 1st innings Stot Pass Rock to Union Bank Napier. Moved some at top garden. Shifted ewe & lambs off flat on to Ridge & Wairups. I left Eva drove up to Sunday School picnic (Wesleyan) in Norahye's paddock.

SUN 27 All at home. Hot day. A quiet Sunday.

TUES 28 Mowing in corner, nearly finished. John

Shaking out & turning. Eva in bed all day

she feels drowsy. Mother gave her a pill last night, think it contained Opium. John rode up to Marton this evening & got her the two remaining banana's in the shop. Hilda Grubell & little Ella for dinner. Letters from Willie Tournear & Mr. Francis

TU 29 John took 4 bales of wool with mare & A Heigh

In bush wagon to Orm^o made two trips. Took the poly horse after tea to Heigh's ball. Cocked some of the hay. Put in a row of cabbage plants in front of house. Eva better this evening.

WED 30 Windy in the forenoon. Hay blown about. We

Eva took some weeds out of carrots in top garden. Mam & I went by express to Hastings was met at the train by Henry & driven to Rosebank. A cool dull day. Met Charlie

Orms^o railway platform & he came back here with Gertie, on his return from Christchurch

THUR 31 John & Charley carted in the hay from

the top garden while quite dry. John carted up firewood to Town Hall for the Tea meeting. Rain set in in the afternoon here and after midnight at Papakura. A small attendance at the meeting. Taken through to a rainy morning. Mr. Tournear came up to Napier. I walked to Spirit.

FR 1^E JAN 1904

Rain all day here and at Papatuna. We did not go out anywhere. Charley went home to Te Aute.
SAT 2 Alice came up. John went to Daniel's flats.

Mam & I drove from Rosebank on rather bumpy
down to Hapori to Greenmeadows to Wallace's.

SUN 3 A fine day & I went out with Mr. Fournier for
a drive. At night all hands went over to Halfords.

TUE 4 Came with Mr. Fournier to Hastings, present at
two horse sales. Mr. Fournier & Nelli drove main road to
Hastings & gave her a case of fruit vegetables flowers
etc. We arrived in Cromondville after 7 o'clock.

John was in the Volunteer Camp at Cromondville
WED 5 John helping T. Schmidt to get his hay in.
I turned & hauled out hay on hill & small orchard
got wool cheques when I came home £ 51 4 7
after deducting goods supplied or else 30 advance.
The net amount of 7 bales & bran flour £ 20 10 1

WED 6 John home for breakfast from Camp. John has
done the milking for him & at night too or
rather in the evening. We get the cows in at
half past four, six cows. We mowed some in
the forenoon in the paddock where the sheep

have been running along the road near fence.
Sent cheque to Bank & one to Dr. McGavin 2.2.0
Also sent cheque, payment in advance £ 1.6.0
for Herald. A showery day. Books bill running here.

THU 7 John home for breakfast after 7 o'clock & I finished
milking, she milks 3 cows. Put in row of cabbage
plants in front. Sent cheque to P. G. Grant £ 20.0.0
by tram Yip & Eva, they are walking up to town his

Chassie is lame. She was kicked on hind leg in
a small paddock at Cromondville when John rode
down to Camp. Sent Cheque to Wm. Beckitt £ 5.0.0
On to Road Board £ 4.16.8 County Council £ 3.2.0
Wintery weather. Sent cheque for Herald yesterday £ 1.6.0
Took some weeds out of carrots. Wind & rain all day.

TR 8

JAN 1904

A equally rainy day. Gathered up all the sacks about the place & mended some of them. John whizzed in firewood off the judges.

SAT 9 John & I moving on hay, afternoon John gathered & cocked hay in small orchard and after milking he went to Camp (Volunteer) He also turned & shook out hay near garden or house.

SUN¹⁰ Walked over back with Eva. Met S. Neal & a younger brother at far corner, got home for dinner at about 1 o'clock. John came home from Camp in the afternoon, carried his blankets, rifle, etc.

A very fine day. Youngsters gone to Lutherian Hall to see a Christmas tree adorned for Sunday School chas

MON 11 Moving on look-out. John working & turning.

A hot day, very good for hay. Tel sent telegram to Mr. Wallace to say, no eggs, hens not laying. Norman came by coach, brought Nuggets periodical to John, tomatoes, flower cuttings. Sent Postal Notes for 4/4 to Proprietor of Dairymen for past year & asked them to Stop the Paper.

TU 12 Finished moving on lookout. John hay-making. Started to cut about spring

A very warm day. Every one busy with hay.

WED 13 Moved some on Hill. John did something to hay at garden. In the afternoon Cricket match

Orn. v Newwood, it ended in favour of latter. Also lawn tennis Orn. v New latter won.

Big bonfire, it rose beyond Waitopiro hills. Norman W. left by afternoon coach. At night Sherry Met Orn.

TH 14 Gathering up & cocked hay on lookout. A dull day. Mr. Grant & Miss Grant from Canterbury here this afternoon. Ella staying here.

John helping A. Leigh with his hay. Rec'd pay 7/6

FR 15 John drove Mam & Eva to catch 9.30 train for Agincourt with Mr. Westcott men & then piled up in all the hay in coaches. Shed remained full. Boys helped

JAN 1904

FRI 15 The biggest boy for tea Edwin Olsen John gave him a shilling. He is a tiger to work. I snowing on hill. Gert got a letter from Pop & me from Gus.

SAT 16 When she got in two loads of light firwood with

Mr. Buckett's man & then took her home. Got in ewes & lambs, latter not fat, many look small & miserable. Picked out 26 of the fattest & put them on flat. Turned out on ridge & Widumps 420 ewes

& lambs. Moved some on hill. Baked & poulticed Cheesey's leg. Got at Mr. Buckett's tonight a bottle of Ellimans Emulsion. Another very warm day. Mr. Larson brought from Factory 2 lbs butter & a bottle to hold some of Willy's milk to be tested.

SUN 17 Sent some of Willy's milk to Factory to be tested. John at Manawatu bathing 2c. home at milking time. Hot day. After tea charred flat & opened bundle at Gundersons. A High came at night to ask for John at horsecarting in tomorrow. Tap at Wesleyan Church tonight.

TUE 18 Immediately after breakfast, mustered a bunch of lambs. Had them in the yards by 8.30, they did not travel well, after it began to get hot. Spot knocked up, John took Prinzie to High's barn. This makes 4 cows gone to High's barn. John working with A High today. I turned some hay on hill. A young man representing Wau & Kille called.

After dinner started to pick out the fattest of the sheep. Picked out wethers first and forward 62 (52)

Picked out ewes first and forward 89 Total 200
Young ewes 2 & 4 tooth, reckoned maidens 114 100

Put them on flat, total then now 144 Put all the ewes & lambs off Widumps on to back this morning.

Put all cattle, stores &c into ridges this morning 265

WED 19 Baked morris leg twice today & rubbed in emulsion

Cooked hay on hill. John took Maffie to High's barn & worked with him today. Willy's milk 43

WED 20

JAN

1904

Youngsters gone to cricket match Donovins.
Willy Yorkdeen came with a horse & took the buggy
for some of them to go in. Tom went away in the buggy
with him. John went in some other conveyance.
Got in the fat sheep off flat & put in yards 152.
I Neel walked over to see about the buyers. He
helped me pick out the fat wethers 52 from
amongst the ewes. About 11 o'clock Mr. M'Kenzie
came & picked out 46 wethers at 14/- 32 4 0
81 fat ewes at 12/- 14 maidens at 10/- 57 14 0
Total 171. I put them on flat & at 6 o'clock Harry
Bengtson came & took them to his place. He is
intended to truck them at Orm² tomorrow.
Put 11 rejected sheep on the ridges making 276.

The Polley heifer round today. Becks will
walk with her. Mowed a bit on hill in afternoon.
Youngsters home between 8 & 9 o'clock. Boatman
foreword Chicklets got one run each & 3 by 3
in the first innings. did fairly well in second.

THURS 21 Mowed a bit on hill, & all round houses.
John got a bit of firewood on flat & slept
Alice & Miss Ferguson came by coach at
midday. Jessie came in the evening & stayed
the night. John & Bertie Engelbrecht walked
to Orm² to the volunteer drill. Marus leg improving.

FRI 22 Got Factory Cheque today £ 3 - 14 -
Deducted for butter 17 lbs, Share 7/- Cost 3.3 x
3.4 + 3.5 John borrowed Mr. Beckets mare
& Alice & Miss Ferguson drove to Orm² & met
Marus & Eva. John sledged in a bit of firewood
& got a third bottle of Embrocation. Another
"Dairymen" paper came altho I wrote to stop it.

SAT 23 Took Kromme heifer the 2² down to Hough's barn.
Sledded hay together & built a small stock;
Sent John insurance money yesterday £ 17 - 10
John caught 7 trout last night.

SUN 24

JAN

1904

All at home. Fine warm day. No one came today
MON 25 Put all hay together & sledged in a load firewood
~~John took Mr. Beckells mare home to him &~~
~~got 2 new shoes put on her at J Collings.~~
Alice & Jessie went by coach to catch express.
J Howes called & I paid him for service £2.10.-
of entire. Mr. Spackman called to see about
piano tuning. Mr. Olsen called to see about
buying a quarter of mutton, now. Wortlekin
came at night when Top returned from Lorne
Tennis. John caught a trout today a pound weight

TU 26 Pulled weeds out of Carrots in garden & we pulled
~~some~~ some out of top garden & thinned some drills.

Walked in part of back inc. long green grass
everywhere, lighted a log amongst some rubbish
Bede Bede in rabbit the scrub. Portable boiler
arrived from A. L. Gordon's Cannervale. Another
warm day. Sharpened Crochet few in woolshed.

Tonight received a cheque from Abraham & Williams
in payment for 81 fat ewes at 12/- and 111 maiden ewes at 13/-
picked out a week ago by Mr. M'Kenzie. Cheque £7.14.-
WED 27 Shifted big boiler over to dip. Cleaned dipping floor.

Had an early dinner. John went away in his
uniform with rifle to shoot at Arundelton's.
Top went with Miss Martin & others to a Picnic
up Briske's way. Cut some ripe oats with hook
one near far gate and some lying down at plantation
emptied the sack of pollard which Sugden left
yesterday, into dip tank, so that rats & mice cannot
get at it. 2nd Wool Sale in Napier today. Good
prices expected. We have 2 bales & bnd 1 bale of Bettins
with locks and small pieces & some dead at bottom,
and one bale of Lambs wool in Napier for todays sale.

TH 28 Reaped & sowed some ripe oats. Rec'd from Mr. & Mrs.
account of wool sold yesterday 2 bales 1 bnd 7 lbs one
bale of Lambs 6 1/4. One Bettins piece and 4² - Satisfactory

24th FRI

JAN 1904

John took the milk to factory this morning with Chassey & buggy, so as to get back early with skin with to feed calves we and get away early to Lannowick. He had a free going for art more from Carl Schmidt for the trip. When we got to Mataman saw mill the tire of one wheel came off. We had a job with it until we got to Mataman blacksmiths shop where we stuck it on temporarily and at Lannowick we got it & another wheel done properly at Mr. Collett's & paid 9/- I met M^cKenzie who bought my fat sheep & went with him to Abraham & Williamffin & got a cheque for the 46 fat wethers £32-10-- the accountant thought he had sent the cheque some days ago. I got it cashed & paid £2-10-- to A L Gordon for portable boiler, he allowed ~~dis~~^{not} because the amount was paid before going into the books. 2/- Bought boots at Jarrow 15/- Tops 10/- for those & some 8/- Boots. Discount allowed 1/- Paid away altogether over £8-0-0 Rose's sale going on, sheep selling well, less fat & forward 12-1/2 Come by coach this afternoon a box of plums from Agincourt & a box of plums from Rosebank. John took Carl's mare home & paid for use of it 6/-

SAT 30 Mowed all the oats which was ripe, much of it was partly lying down. Tied & Stook all that was mowed. The two pigs got out two or three times & we put rings in their noses. I walked up to Post Office & put £50-0-0 in the Savings Bank. Also put in for Eva 7/- She took up with her a cheque for £22 & £22 in Bank notes. Sent Abraham & Williams Cheque to Union Bank £57-^{1/2} Sun 31 All at home except John, he is at Michaelmas for dinner & tea home at 9 a.m. Rain in the afternoon a good month. Good prices for Wool & stock.

~~MON 1st~~

FEB 1904



Poor Eva started to go to school this morning after her holidays. Cut most of the oats in front of house. Put all sheep off Widnup & Ridges onto flat. W^{ed} 1st Grubbed Mr Parsons & Miss Neilson for lunch. Eva yesterday evening milked 2 of Johns cows dry. John at Cricket practice this evening. Up at 7 o'clock.

 John erected two tiers of wire netting at the end of the wash house to hold a cock & hen of the Buff Orpington breed to be fair looked after for the forthcoming show to be held on the 24 inst.

TU 2 Finished cutting & stacking oats in front of house. A representative of the Dairyman paper called. A Photographer called to "take" the house, did not agree with him. He did not photograph it. The Rev Mr Lambert, the new Church of England Clergyman called on his way round to visit his parishioners. At night attended Horticultural meeting in Library. Did not finish until 11.30.

WED 3 John went this morning to a cricket match Nosswood v Takapau, former won. Went with him to Agincourt today. We were driven to Station by Cops with Mr Peckettle more. We were met between Railway Station & homestead by Auntie & Myrtle. After dinner I went in train to Woodville & walked out to see the Show.

Mr Francis was there & took 2 first prizes with his fowls, one for a white cock - Wyandott and a first prize for 6 well grown Wyandott chickens for table use, came home with him in his spring cart.

THURS 4 At Agincourt until after one o'clock. Rain came on, not heavy, and continued all day. We came to Dunwick in slow train and then came on by express, brought a heavy case of plums from Agt Alia here. Came home by Coach pulled up flag & emptied ship. York half full.

FR 5

FEB 1904

Took Chasy up to blacksmiths & got a hind shoe put on her. Got Mr. Bockatto mare & He drove Alice to station to catch midday train. John raked up oak straws in front of house.

Drove round Nagamoto way with Church Subcription list for year ending 31st Dec 1903. Myself £1. Wm Bockatt £1. F Martin 10/- Riddell 10/- promised. Mr. Hutchinson 5/- for Stephen & 10/- towards purchase of Gospel Hall. Mr. Oldershaw 5/- Cantley 10/- Stephen & £1 for purchase of Hall.

Hill promised something. Mr. Dunning away from home, left both lists with her son for her. This has been a fine cool day after the rain last night.

Sat Walked up to J Collings blacksmiths shop &

got a Staple drawer made 1/6. Settled up for everything today included. Paid for saddle 2-10-0 total paid £3. 7-6 John went with A High to Cart in his oats. Our oats in front High carted in, there were 3 or 4 loads, we put it in the woolshed, then John went back with him & they carted in the remainder of his oats. A very fine dry day. All hands this evening gone to the township. Mrs Wining & Ella

Sun John walked across the paddocks to Ind

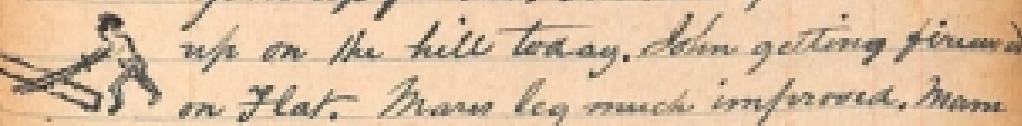
Tuckers & the latter lent him his mare & pair of spurs to go with 3 or 4 others up through Ruahine Mountains. He lost one of the spurs in the bush. At half past two in the afternoon there was service in the School by the now clergyman, Rev Lambert, went with it. Mr. & Miss Grant drove down & spent the afternoon & had tea. At night John went to Butryan church. Mr. Grant milked "Buttercup" this evening. Eva milked Primrose. John came home after we finished milking. A nice day.

MON 8

FEB 1904

A little rain fell in the morning. Eva & Ella went to school. John went to saw logs for firewood with A. Hedges & did some work about the place. A young man named Mr. Polkhill called to inquire about fat sheep. He is buying for the "North British". John, Tom & I have gone to hear blind musicians in Town Hall. This night

TUE 9 Poor Eva cries when having her hair combed in the mornings & does not like going to school. She will be at Ella's Birthday Party today. Tonight John is gone up for her. Put three of the colors



up on the hill today. John getting firewood

on Flat. Mans leg much improved. Mam
 got another large bottle of Emulsion
 at Erickson's today. Did some work about the place. Sugam left 12 too nice and

WED 10 Put some water in dips in the morning. John

 afterwards put in more making up 400
gallons. He put Mr. Beckett's guy more

in the baggy and I, El., Tom & Mr. Beckett drove to Takashau Sports. Brought the Karosme Kettle & boiled it & had a good lunch before the Sports commenced. A little rain fell but soon knocked off. Left the ground at 10 o'clock, home about 7.

A good drap of rain fell while coming home.

THU 11 News today of an action at sea between Japan
 & Russia in which Japan succeeded in

crippling three Russian ships. John walked down
to see J. Arthur about ploughing the stables in front.
Stacked up the oats in end of the woolshed. John got
in firewood with Cheeze & Ray. Some heavy rain
fell with thunder & lightning. Eva & Cooper came.
Received change for 4 bats wool from H. V. Kelly 47-0-8
John gone in uniform to drill tonight at Greenwood.
FRI 12 Worked preparing & strengthening approach to D. P.
Piano tuner yesterday. Sent change to Bank 47-0-8
Some heavy showers. El papering & painting small rooms.

SAT 13 FEB 1904



Finished working about Dip. Some rain fell today. John raked up amongst the stubbles.

SUN 14 All at home. Windy & grain. A rough wintry day.

TUE 15 Light rain all the morning. John mows & I

went with man & boy to Township & got 4 drums of Little's non-poisonous Dip £6 - 8 - 6

WED 16 Got a suit of clothes for John at Campbells 1-5-0
a waistcoat for me, table cloth ~~table~~ £1-17-5

Shifted sheep from Flat on to Ridge & Widenup.

Walked over back plenty of grass & water everywhere.
Found one of our lambs on Mortenson's side. Put it back.
Saw some mushrooms in paddocks. Haffie gave
symptoms today of coming round.

THU 17 Light rain in the forenoon. John helped A

to pull tree into lengths a matai
standing dead tree in Ravine. Sirmy Arthur
came with his horses & plough & ploughed some
of the stubbles in front. At night went to Horti-
Cultural meeting in Library. Rain has cleared up

WED 17 Mr O'Meara called wanting to buy fat sheep, none.

Ploughed in some posts from back. John gone
to cricket match Waipawa v Horowhenua, made
13 runs twice bowled. Waipawa won. Lenn all ploughed

THU 18 Got some French Mallard at Engelbreitson's

& put a foot tie on mare's leg. Not easy
to keep it on. John took away wire netting
between Oak plantation & Flat, we put ^{up} along road
fence in front of lawn to keep out poultry. He slashed
some posts & rails to fence where the wire netting was taken
from. Mr Brockell sent down a pound & three quarters
of purple top turnip seed. Mr Arthur did not come today.

FRI 19 We got a box of plums today from Agincourt.

SAT 20 Ploughed in some posts from back. Mr Arthur Harrold &

Bush harrowed lawn. I wrote this on turnip seed
on it. Price of Arthur £1. 5 - 0. Did some nail
fencing, Flat - Oak plantation. Mum got up 6 jars for cheese.

FEB 20 FEB

1904

 Put up some panels of rail fence at old plantation. Straded hay stack on hill. 10/-
Collender & two little girls came in the afternoon.
Mam Eva Ella, Tom & John gone to see Kinematograph.

SUN 21 A fine day. The Grant family for dinner & tea.
At night I stayed with Eva & Ella. The others went to church & afterwards went to see Biblical pictures in Town Hall.

MON 22 Did not milk the cows last night, sent only one

 can of milk (not full) to Factory this morning.
Received Factory cheque today £4-1-4 due today
for Share 7/- & butter 12/- Worked at fence, finished the end
next ridge. Saved some matai for firewood on flat.

 Spot caught a young hare on flat today.

TUE 23 Sledged in store of firewood. Heaved & split some.

 The others engaged in getting up exhibits
for Show tomorrow. Attended meeting in
Hall tonight. Many beautiful flowers arranged
on the stage sent for exhibition by Weightman &
Sons. Mr Goddard from Havelock sent flowers & his
foreman Mr Abbot is here to judge flowers etc.

WED 24 Took up from exhibits to show. A basket of
 flowers (2nd prize) Mr. Button he w. Dahlias
six singles, won 1st prize. Cook show Buff

 Peringtons 1st prize. Rain in the morning. Clear'd
up about 11 o'clock, remainder of the day very good.
A great crowd of people. Takings about 70/-.

Mr. Gollan gave a sheep for a gassing competition.
It brought in a couple of pounds & the carcass was
sold for 12/- I bought the timber for 30/- Calico was
purchased by Painter Olem for £1-1-2 The Sash
(red silk) was awarded to Painter Olem as he
succeeded in gaining most points as an exhibitor.
The mare we left in school paddock. We came
home at 11 o'clock, borrowed Mr. P. G. Grants buggy
(cups), as the night was dark, but no rain.

 Star came round, could not take her away.

TH 25 FEB 1904

Went with mare & dray to Town Hall
and took down shingles & benches & carted
home three loads of heart of river inch boards, mostly
of it first class timber. Gave Mr. Martin change £3.
for timber £1-10/-, donate on £1-1 and got change.

FRI 26 Half a day digging potatoes in garden. Man
gone to Agincourt by 10 o'clock train
Stop drove her to Station. Got in sheep off front
porch, picked out 53 young ewes & put them
back on ridge. Put others we out on back.

John gone tonight to Ormondville to drill.

SAT 27 dug out some of the potatoes in garden
Put the eating potatoes in big trough in
the buggy shed. John went away to shoot
at Arundel, came back after dinner time
with Harold Olsen. They stacked the show timber
and then went away fishing in Batchelor, Lovers
Creek & caught a dozen nice trout. At night
went up to Township 4½ miles. Mr. Beckall £3-14s-2
the amount of her Bill. Gave her a six pound change
& got the change £2-5-10. Halina wants to dip
on Monday next if fine. Put in totara gate post
going into flat yard where pigs are fed. A hot day.

SUN 28 A very hot day. Reading & sleeping most
of the day. Ernest & John caught some fish.

Lay Martin in the afternoon, and after tea
the top & Eva went to Church in Gospel Hall.
I went also, ^{John} & a very well built good building.
A large congregation. Mr. Kirkham walked down
after Church. A beautiful moonlet night.

MON 29 Dipped Halina's sheep before dinner 4-25. John
went with buggy to Nels' brought home
One of our sheep - a woolly one, which I shot.
John over up to practice Cricket. He & top gone tonight
to Deep River Social in Hall. A very mouthful.

TU 1st MAR CH

1904

WED 2 REBECCA GERTNER is 19 years of age today. I gave her a ring as a present. Bob Towne sent her a brooch. Rain set in this morning before day light and continued until near midday. Heifer Konomiko came round again for the 2nd a 5 time & we took her to Hugh's bull. Threw out pigs bedding of straw & saturated the place with tap water & threw dip on the pigs as we lame them for the number of fleas in the house. We put the straw too both under & on the pigies. We did not do much work today.

THUR 3 Did not do much work today. After dinner John

went to play in a cricket match at Cromwell

WED 4 Hornerord won very poor play on both sides

We hired a horse from Carl Schmidt & at half past one Bob & I and Tom Martin drove to Dannewerk to see the Horticultural Show which was something similar to that of Hornerord. Picked up Max & left Dannewerk at 6 o'clock. It was a nice day & not too hot. Walked home.

THUR 5 A wet day. I did not go to school. Put up a small loft in woodshed over bathe to hold sun dried. Thrashed some of the oats in shed. Yesterday Archy Woldord left Junction Hotel & Christian Jensen took possession. This rain is causing the creek to rise.

FRI 6 The white polly heifer seems to be sound today & will not take her to a bull anymore. Rain

WED 7 nearly all day. Cook some "Garden Sured" turnip feed in garden. Thrashed some oats. John sowed a little rye grass on a burnt patch on back. Tom Martin called with John Volunteer hat which Frank Hutchinson borrowed.

Another dog belonging to Mr. Dick poisioned. Lying near road

SAT 8 Light rain forenoon. Shifted meat safer. Then helping A Hugh saw firewood in Reserve. Jim

WED 9 had brought sheep buyer (Longhorn) here so sheep ready. Pledged in 8 totara posts from back.

SUN 6

MARCH 1904

All at home in the forenoon. Walked round back after dinner. Went at night with Mam & Eva to Presbyterian Church in the School. John & Top met to Neelyan. Some rain fell while in church. W Yorkleton came down.

MON 7 Got in all sheep off back - Ewes & lambs etc.

TUES 8 Did not finish picking out breeding ewes

WED 9 for the rams, dogged & put on Reserve

79 lambs & with them 7 poor old rams. Put about 20 of the best wethers with 100 breeding & fat ewes on the ridges. Some sheep tonight on flat & some in yard - culs. Only a few fat lambs. Mam & Top in Rosewood today, got one a pair of Blucher boots at Erickson for 8/9. They paid Road Board Rates for Neal Bros., £1-2-11.

THURS 10 Put the 4 Lincoln rams out on Ridges with the ewes

FRI 11 Dipped & put on back 82 culs. stores etc.

SAT 12 Dogged picked out & put in Reserve 108 lambs & 3 old culs. Yesterday lambs 79

SUNDAY 13 There are some fat lambs out with mothers

& breeding ewes. Culps in the yards tonight.

Put breeding ewes put wethers & fat lambs all together on Ridges & banks. Gilbert H. Leod called today about dipping. Paid Surgeons bill £2-9-4. Top & Mam left this morning for Woodville Show.

MON 14 We dipped the remainder of the culs 100 and went & put them on back. Dipped 200 missed & sheep for G. H. Leod. Found a tooth eelher dead in the paddock after dipping. Poor Eva did not sleep well last night, complained about a pain in her stomach. She stayed at home from School today, was sick this afternoon, threw up a clear watery fluid. She did not eat a morsel today. The cause of her sickness is that she ate some strong rank chive with her dinner at school over or twice. John went to Township after dinner and is not home yet. It is after 8 o'clock. Windy tonight.

TH 10 MARCH 1904

~~10~~ Got in all sheep off Wivara's ridges and picked out mothers of fat ewes for sale & a dozen lambs the fattest, total 70. In the evening Mr. Aldsworth, a sheep buyer for the Gear Company called wanting to buy enough fat sheep to make up a truck load. We got in the 70 off Flat & he had a difficulty to pick out 20 fat ones, 5 or 6 were 2 or 3 four toothed mothers & the remainder two tooth mothers. The sheep were light & he paid me 8/- per head all round. He gave me a £14 order on the Wellington Company which I endorsed & sent to Union Bank. At night Attended Horticultural meeting in library.

Mr. Martin called in the afternoon to see about purchasing Mr. Quintrell's organ which he offers for £18. Ten pounds to be paid down and the remainder after 6 or 6 months. Mr. Buckell advanced £5 out of the town I gave a cheque £5 to Mr. Martin this money is to be refunded from the proceeds of Concert or tea meeting or something of the sort. This morning Mam & John came home from Agincourt by 6 o'clock train, walked from Ormskirk.

FR 11 Got in & dipped the ewes 228 - 1 wether & ~~one lamb~~ one lamb & 4 Lincoln rams. We then dipped the 50 mixed sheep on Flat & put them ~~on~~ on Back. Killed a two tooth ewe for home use. We are having splendid weather for dipping.

SAT 12 Cut up sheep & salted half of it. Put on ~~new wire netting~~ new wire netting with small mesh between road & yard to keep in chickens from going on turnips. Got in & dipped 196 lambs and 10 full ewes & put them back on Reserve. John was in buggy at Creek. A High took out of Reserve two bush wagon loads of matai timber Annual Harvest Festival in Town Hall by Westergaard All but John & Eve went. Haa charge of sheep & herding 25/- result 10/- clear. Paid boots for John 17/- Ericksons

SUN 15

MARCH

1904

All went to church in G. Hall. W. Quintrell's Sunday Afternoon Top went to see Edy Martin. Ralph for tea. John & Top went to Wesleyan Church. W. Tarkelson called. MON 16 Eva off to school. light showers. Started to saw a log for firewood. Came on heavy rain & continued on till the afternoon. Sent letter to "Farmer's Advocate" Martin. John met Eva with buggy & drove down to D' O'Hara's. Got his bridle which he lost on the road a couple of months ago. Wanted to buy some fat for soap-making, but there was none. Very cool night.

TUE 17 A very fine day. David split & carted in firewood. John & Top at a church meeting at Mr. Rocketto's.

WED 18 Caught & shut up the six chickens or young goats which go scratching on turnips in front.

WED 16 Weaned & put on flat on good grass two steer calves. Saw another length off big matai log for firewood. Washed maw log yesterday with gum leaf water.

We piled down a hordeen tonful of leaves. Sent letter today to Mr. Prentiss Longburn Freezing Works Shop buyer to say I have no sheep fit to sell as freezers. Bleated one of the big matai logs. Paid 2/6 a yard tax today to Collector & exchange on cheque as I had to give him a cheque for £2 - I got a change £17⁵⁹.0

David & Top went to Makotakio to see Mr. Whitton. Top went up from there to see Ada. John practising Cricket this afternoon & tonight gone to Ormondville to a social & some kind of send off to Capt. Forbes. Three auto today since Star was round. Back ball with his

THU 19 dug the ridge of potatoes in front. A good crop of white clean potatoes. John shifted the lambs off Reserve on to flat, where there is good clean fresh grass. David drove to Ormond & met Uncle & Auntie. Farmed over on quite beans. A very fine day. Mr. Tucker & baby missed the train & David brought her back home. I drove home to catch 7 o'clock train for Victoria.

FRI 18 MARCH

1904

~~WED 17~~ Picked up the small potatoes on ridge day out yesterday and got a good deal of potatoes suitable for seed. Got last night at Sargents a bushel of wheat for 20c & 1/6 worth of blasting powder (5 lbs) and a shilling's worth of fuse. John splitting firewood on flat. I put up a few panels of fence, then sat.

~~THUR 18~~ at corner plantation, near brown gate, shoot some garden weeds turned out on ridge where potatoes grew. Walked it. Painter Olson called to see about dipping his sheep. A very fine day.

SAT 19 High wind last night. Heavy rain in the forenoon. Blasted a matai log on flat for firewood. John mended a few sections there.

Finished the 3 rail fence at corner plantation.

~~MON 20~~ Mary cut John's hair myself this afternoon.

~~TUE 21~~ ^{All at home. Long & Robert Olson here today.} Prepared fence at corner plantation. John

~~WED 22~~ Splitting firewood on flat. Blasted a hemlock log on flat. Auntie & Mam walked up to see the log blasted. Dived some matai on flat for firewood. Split some hemlock posts.

~~THUR 23~~ Tonight John & Tom gone to see some sort of a play in Village Hall. Very fine day.

~~FRI 24~~ Christianen called for a few head of Cabbages for Salvation Harvest Festival. Rather cold night.

~~SAT 25~~ Walked up to Township to see about getting some what seeds to sow in front as the turnips which we harrowed in did not do any good.

Washed the man's leg with gun leaf water. Nils Larson brought factory cheque this morn't 2-15-7

I got a pound of unsalted butter for Auntie at factory. Parted out manure from stockyard & put it in front.

~~SUN 26~~ Phentiss Longburn Sheep buyer came today. We had no sheep for him. A box of apples came by

coach from Agincourt. John & Gertie gone tonight to Mr. Dunnigan's to attend a meeting about Church

to current account in U Bank £5.13.11 mallett.

WED 23 MARCH 1904

Took Poly knife for the 3rd time to Heggs' bull & also young cow "Primrose" for the 2nd time. We are not sure about her coming sound, as she was with the bull months ago & did not come sound since. Washed mare leg with gum leaf water.

Mam & Auntie drove with Eva to township & got at Butchers a bushel of barley instead of a bushel of wheat for seed & two bushels of oats. John got mare shod all round. Finished carting manure from steelyard to front of house.

Put broken stones & load of gravel at road cut-out beyond road gate. John rode up to township at 3 o'clock cricketing & tonight is in Diamond - about football or something of that sort, with Jimmy Olson, he is also to see Jimmy Arthur's about harrowing in oats & wheat in front. Got in regarded lambs off Flat & put 200 in Reserve, a few old call ewes amongst them. Very fine day.

TH 24 This morning Auntie took her departure for Agincourt. Mam went with her & came back by express train. Mustered backs and got in breeding ewes & rams & put them 232 including rams on Flat. Picked out 45

inferior call ewes, all in yards tonight. 204 lambs in Reserve including 5 or 6 old ewes. Picked 120 two tooth wethers & put them with lambs for the night. Picked out to keep & put on back with lambs 68 good ewes. Big & Harold Olson dipped 100 sheep today.

FR 25 Put all sheep off Reserve out on back, also the best mob of good ewes picked out yesterday 68

Berry Brighton came & bought 40 of the best of the poor calls picked out yesterday and 6 calls picked out from lambs this morning (51) at 8/- per head. He paid £3 will pay the remainder later on. Mowed the grass round greenhouse. Put in Reserve 10 call ewes very poor 43 poor lambs. Killed one for dog.

SAT 26

MARCH 1904

Stayed in a little cock of hay which has been
on hill alongside the big cock. Hans Mortensen
~~had~~ came about dinner time with his lambs to dip.
brought them across back section of flat 113
left two week ones behind. Jimmy Arthur came
at dinner time & I shook oats on lawn next road.
Then wheat from middle oak up to Holly tree
near house and barley between drain & plantation
which I Arthur harrowed in & cross-harrowed
with a harrow having bent teeth. He made a good
job of it. Paid him \$1. He paid Skinner bill \$1-16-0

The cow "Maffie" came round today. She is too poor to
take her to the ball. Mam got a letter from home
Devonshire a couple of days ago, from Mr. Lane
with her photograph and also that of her husband
and son Harry. Another very fine day. Good moon.

Took one of our lambs out of Mortensen's & put it in Room

SUN 27 John & Fredy Mortensen killed & skinned an old
ram which the latter dipped & left behind
on back yesterday. Hospital Demonstration
at Camondville today. Dammink band went by
on big brake with 5 horses. John & other volunteers
were here & amount collected about or over \$17-
Hossie & Harold Clew in uniform, for tea. Tea & I
at home tonight the others in Church Hall. Rain
set in about 8 o'clock tonight & is still falling.

Mam wrote two letters today for friends in Devonshire
one for Mr. Lane and one for Mr. Warren & wife.

TUE 28 A wet morning. Paid J. Schmidt for wool ball 2/c

John ~~brought~~ & paid Carl 1/c for bringing box of apples from
station. Postet 2 letters & 2 papers to Mam's friends in
Devonshire. Willie & rose up on 3/boards house and
races back in afternoon. Attended Factory meeting
in V Hall. William director resigned. Was nominated
with me & others. I got 211 votes. The lowest was 18 votes
John & I at meeting in Church Hall. In Tableau.

19 MARCH 1904

MON. Mr. Went with mom & Eva to catch 1st train leaving Ormiston for Napier. Got excursion tickets for Hastings, was met at station by Nellie & driven to Rosebank where we had dinner. The busy time for fruit gathering was over, they were shelling mazies.

TUE 30 10:45 Mr. Yarrow drove us into Napier &

we did some business - got cheques book,

left bank pass book in bank, got 16 francs
grace some biscuits and a little Thomson head.
I took tea to experiment with, paid for it 1/6.
Got me coat & red hat for Eva. Got home in time
for tea. A fine day & a very nice trip.

WED 31 Some rain fell in the night, but the morning

looked well. Mom & I drove Tommy into
Napier. Eva preferred to stay with the boys as she
saw enough of Napier yesterday. After tea & cake we
went in a bus up on the Hill and walked
through the Cemetery and through the botanical
gardens and down to Carlisle Street & had more
tea cake etc. There were one or two heavy showers
during the day. We met Andrew Shugar who is
on the staff of the Daily Telegraph. We met Mr. &
Miss Mary McNeil in Hastings St. We walked up
Roslyn Road & paid a visit to Mr. Cumming.
We started for home at half past four o'clock
and got home before tea. Yesterday in Montague
Sassells auction room Mr. Yarrow bought
5 lbs tea at 1/- per lb and I did likewise. The night
was pretty cold driving home. We did not go to
bed until after eleven on either night. We had
a most enjoyable trip and good weather.
Some rain fell here while I was away. John
got in some firewood, went to Mr. Quintrell's social
to Ormiston Tuesday night, did something to fence
the chickens from going on seats in front and
bought 8/- worth of cartridges.

GOOD

APRIL 1904

FRIDAY

1st April Left Rosebank this morning. Mr. Youman drove me to Hastings and I came on by special passenger train which came on an hour behind the regular express. Mam & Eva stayed in Rosebank. I came from Ormth in Mr. Hodson's buggy. John & Ernest Parsons out shooting.

R. Buntington paid John in my absence £10-0-0 the balance of the price of the two cars to him.

SAT 2 John walked out to back & shot a hen & then took a Hugh's filly home to him. He mowed some grass on flat & sledged it in to sharp spade to experiment with a small hills heap. Dug the remainder of potatoes in garden.

Mixed wheat with Merton's poison & boiled it & shook it in front for the small birds as they are numerous on the newly sown grain. Drove John & Tom to Ormth to catch express for Hastings. Paid Mr. Beckets bill tonight £7-9-0

Got demand for Rabbit rates - -0-7-14

EASTER SUNDAY Up at 6 o'clock, a very fine morning, milked the six cows. A Karooen bin chock full held the milk of five. N. Soren did not go to the factory this morning. Remained indoors until late in the evening, walked of over part of back and over flat. Shoals of birds in front. They pick off the buds & get at the grain underneath. Mice &c.

MON 4 Had the two cows of milk on road just in time for Mr. Parson. After getting breakfast, feeding calves & 4 or 5 fowls & pigs etc it was half past ten o'clock.

A few buggies & riders went past to the races at Fairburn. Numerous small birds in front of house pulling up the buds of the oats wheat barley, and burrowing down for the grain. Had to remain on the ground nearly all day keeping them off. Cut some of the grass along the drain with a scaping hook.

Washed the mare's leg with gum water. Fine day.

Nearly the whole day trying to keep the birds away from putting up the young oats and barley. Hans Mortinson & his two boys brought their second lot of sheep across the paddocks to be dipped - after dinner we dipped 159 and one ewe died through the effects of the dipping & one ewe was drowned. Got telegram from Mam to say "Meet Seven train". Middleton brought it. Met her at 8am - steady rain and very dark.

H Mortinson's sheep dipped this afternoon will get a thorough washing. Total number of his dipped 272

~~more~~ Steady rain all day long, sometimes very heavy

Attended directors meeting at the office of the Dairy Factory. All Directors present except Dimicidin from Matamau. Paid £1. 9. 0 the amount of Mr. Campbell's bill. No poisoned wheat at Road Board office, but W. Martin had some on hand & gave it to me. Got one gallon of sugar & ten billy at Beckets. Shook some poisoned wheat in front. George came after dinner, he walked up from Ormond.

11.7 Rain up till midday. Saw two sparrows fall down from the effects of the poisoned wheat which I shook yesterday, they very soon recovered & flew away, one of them I caught that in a box & after an hour he flew away as if nothing had happened. Skinned the two ewes which Mortinson lost yesterday before

yesterday at the dip. Cut them up & boiled them with a barrow-ful of carrots in the big boiler which I set in its former place. Killed a good turkey gobbler for next Sunday dinner. Skinner came up & left 2 large lobes.

12.8 The spotted liger round again. O'Hara was riding by & I showed him the 2 heifers, & for £4. 10. 00 and

FR 8

APRIL 1904

I sold them to him. He is to take them away on Wednesday next. Picked up old posts & chips alongside 3 rail fence on flat & ledged them in for firewood. Gave ~~George~~ the pigs a feed in the middle of the day.

Accounts in the Herald about floods cover Taradale Papakura & Meeme way - Four feet of water on the road. Nelson had 800 sheep drowned, and others lost also. Damage done at Palmerston the storm.

SAT 9 Whaled dogs into garden and mended some cottages George drove to Orm. & met John & Eva. Carl

Schmidt brought a sack of pumpkins in his coach. John shot a hare. Shifted ewes & rams off flat into Ridges & Widenups. Attended meeting of Farmers Union in L Hall. A small attendance.

SUN 10 No milk sent to Factory this morning. Chopped  one wing feathers off each turkey. All at home.

 Mr. & Mrs. Rockell came in the afternoon & went home about soon at night. Fine night.

TUE 11 Jimmy Arthur came with whipped 223 sheep  belonging to S Nicholson. I attended a meeting of Directors & Secretary of Factory that 13 samples or 14, of Matamau milk tested went on to Wellington for a like purpose. Eva went to school this morning. Tom came home from Rosbank, came from Orm. by coach.

WED 12 George went by first train to Te Aute & saw Charlie & Alice & his sister Sarah happens to be there from Hawera. Killed 2 buff orpington  young roosters & John shot 2 quail. We hatched the little haystack on hill. Go back tonight

THU 13 O'Hara took away the 2 hifers & pair £9. Cheque  A Windy day. We did not do much work today. George left to say. John drove him to meet express. Sharpened crooked part. Eva at school & afterwards to Bonnie Rockell's birthday party. John gone up for a bit buff past six. Mr. Watson wool buyer called.

TH 14

APRIL 1904

Another windy day. Repaired small bridge in River. Pledged in a little firewood John burned off 3 or 4 lawyer bushes. Got in Delia from back, she followed Chassie, rubbed half a pot of blistering ointment around the hump on mare's leg. Rev: Lambert called.

FR 15 Land Valuer called to value the sections for Rating purposes. Moved some in small paddock & sledged it in to make enclosure in sheep yards. Young traveller called selling tinned soapify material to clean clothes, remove stains &c & promises to deliver 2 day cups & saucers on Monday next. Gave 2/- to him. Top drove up to F.G. Grants twice today for Velvet. Top & mom Dressmaking three days.

SAT 16 Drove stake & spud up wire netting at plantation at garden on flat. Sledged some fence posts from scrub where John split them over to gateway at plantation. Mr. O Erickson's two little girls playing with Eva today. This morning we put out on back, "Lilly" the white heifer in calf & three weaner heifers. There are now on back 11 head of cattle Counting calves besides Carl Hanson's year & a half filly ours of the same age. Gave Mr. Beckett tonight 1/- towards the man over ship N.S. to D. Bernardo 10/- News of the death of Anton Anderson's son at Blatetok in a gravel pit. A fall of gravel killed him.

SUN 17 A very fine day. All at home. - + 10

MON 18 John & mom drove up & paid Erickson 2-16-10 bill & bought a pair of strong books for John & also planned to go to Grants. Attended the monthly meeting of Directors at Factory office Anton Anderson's son buried today. Went with Mr. Beckett & got from Mr. Webb 5-0-0 & from Miss Patterson another 5-0-0

APRIL 1904.

MON 18 towards purchase of Gospel Hall in Rosewood
John & Christopher Johnson took Filly today up

to Carl Schmidt to be broken in. Paid 10/-
to Mr. Beckett towards Dr. Barnardos Fund.

Sent John's Insurance money today 1-17-10

TU 19 Repairing fences - Back - Widerups. John got
2 teal duck on far pond, Caught one
& shot one. Made fire at big logs at 3 gateways.

WED 20 A deer called at night for subscription or
something for Lutheran tea meeting. Man gave a coin.

WED 20 The boat John went to show at Hastings in St. Ignatius.
 A very fine day. S M' Gravvy paid £1-15-0

for the dipping of his sheep last season and
S Nicolaism paid me for dipping his, 15/-.

Arrived in Hastings or rather on show grounds
after 12 o'clock. Had lunch with the Tournau.
Top is staying for the night with them. After saying
good bye to Mr. & Mrs. Tournau we came away
as the train left a few minutes after 3 o'clock
& arrived in Orm - at 7. John sent us with buggy

TH 21 Some rain fell today. John went to Orm's with

 dray for the 4 sacks of potatoes sent from
Rosebank but they were not there, he rode the man
back & left the dray & harness at Orm's. We strained
up some wires & put in a few posts, back - Widerups
John drove to Orm's met the 7 o'clock train thought Top
told me tonight that an accident has occurred between
Rosewood & Matamua where a motor car met
a horse & trap driven by some girls. The horse
took fright, the trap capsized & a little girl killed.

FR 22 Got Factory Cheque this morning £-16-0
 after deducting butter etc. John got up the 4
sacks potatoes paid 3/- Strained up some wires.

Sent to Collie Wanganni Registered letter with £2.
Left with P G Great introductory note for Mr. Kaitlyn for
Tunman also donation for Cricket club - 10/-

SATURDAY APRIL 1904

Did some work to fence, but rain came
on us and we had to come home. Got in Sheep
off Reserve and killed one for the dogs.

John brought home small pig yesterday
from High's, one instead of the small pig
which High took from here some months ago.
Mr. Webb received from Napier & Dent to Mr.
Beckett the following cheques. Mr. Tanner 3.3.0
J. W. Williams (Williams & Kettle) Cheque 10.0.0
and one from J. H. Coleman - 5.0.0
towards the purchase of Gospel Hall. Tonight
there is a tea meeting in the Lutheran Hall.

MON 24 All at home except John who went away
for ferns & spent the day at W. A. Olson's. Harold
came back with him at night. Intended to go
to church with mam but showers prevented us.

TUE 25 Drove Mam to catch the 1st train at Omand-
 for Hastings & from there to Rosebank
to stay at Yocomans for 6 months.
Heavy rain last night & this morning. It cleared
up & was afterwards a fine day. Picked up a
Salvation Army Woman, W. Cook their baby at
Omnth railway station & took her back here and
John drove her to Township. Borrowed a big
glass bottle from W. Skinner to be used at the
Children's concert. Mam was not at all well
last night, and was not in good trim for trav-
elling or staying away from home just now.
Did a little to fence in the afternoon. Sent the
cheques to Bank. At night went to Social at
Lutheran Hall, held on the departure of Messrs
Norby & Anderson to Europe. The Hall full.
There was a School Committee election, did not
go. Hans Mortenson paid me a pound for the
dipping of his sheep. Came home from school today.



Top & John drove down to Ormondville to meet express train from N.Z. & M.R.

Fourman on their journey to Wellington to go home by the steamer *Athenea*. Willie goes with them as far as Wellington. A very fine day. Three or four vehicles go past to Orm^t with Messrs Nordby & Anderson going away today. Cleaned up & tidied the buggy shed and spread out the 4 sacks of potatoes also did some work at the fence. John took home Willie's *Johannes* gun tonight. Eva at school today all night again. A bugler brought bag sugar, box soap, macaroni.

WED 27 Worked at 3 gateways. Put in fence staining. ~~put~~ out old fence staining which was put in in June 1886 by August Schau and me. Moved some ~~R~~ long grass at stockyard, ridge side that on top of Enclosure stack. A very cold afternoon.

TH 28 Finished at 3 gateways & worked down the fence ~~put~~ putting in posts etc. John made mouth piece & find up a representation baby-bottle. Received a demand for 5/- from "Ocean Accident and Guarantee Corporation Limited" District Office Napier. District Manager - John Parker. Re D.M. Potts.

FR 29 Split some swingors on back & worked at fence ~~put~~ between Eva's gateway & fence piece. Willy Fourman came to Orm^t from Wellington by express. John met him. All went to school Concert. A beautiful moonlit night. The Town Hall packed.

SAT 30 Hedged boards etc into old sheep yards to make temporary pig sty. Got in new sheep tagged them ~~put~~ & killed one for dog or pigs. John gave to I. Neal 17/- to pay a debt to C. C. Smith for fishing rod which he bought off him more than a year ago. Eva at the school Concert tonight again. John, Willie & Top went. Letter from Mum. Top paid Skimmers bill 10/- This has been a good month. Plenty grass in all paddocks.

SUN 1ST MAY 1904

All at home in the forenoon. Flossie came down
had dinner here, after church. In the afternoon
Top Eva John Willy & Flossie went in the buggy
to Brown mill. John drove fast over some rough
ground & broke the back part of the buggy.
The leaves are yellow on the poplars and have
mostly fallen off. They are green on Elm & oaks.
Milked three cows this morning, a small bucketful.

TUE 2nd Drove Eva as far as Oliver on her way to
 school. Showed the buggy to J Collings &

A Collins. Received on last Saturday night from
Mr. Beckett, a cheque for £ 5. 0. 0 donated
by W. W. Nelson Tomoana, for the purchase of
Gospel Hall. Erected temporary pig house for
one of the pigs, whilst the other is being fattened.
John filled the boiler with turnips, carrots and
a sheep for the pig we are about to fatten. John
drove Willie Fournier to meet the express at
Ormond. Filled up sheep return - less. Filled
up a return of cattle in my possession - 17.

Hans Mortenson came over to enquire about a turkey
gobbler, on behalf of a Mr. Toaby of Takapau.
Mr. Beckett sent Top & I an invitation to go up
tomorrow evening. Another very fine day.

TU 3 John washed the buggy this morning & took it
 up to A Collins to repair. He got a shot
put in his wag. We did not send any milk to Fazley
this morning, not having any to speak of. Milked
only 3 cows. Got in over off flat daggard grass & took
it out the 4 rows. Put over 229 on ridges etc.

Put rows & 2 or 3 weak lambs on Reserve. Sargent
brought back hollard bushel of oats. We have one
pig shut up to fatten. Sent to Mr. Horton £ 1. 0. 0
for fruit tree, strawberry plants etc. At night Top &
I went up at 7. 30 to Mr. Becketts & spent the evening
left at 12. W. W. Nelson the 2 Miss Larmonts.

WED 4

M A Y 1904

Sent some milk to Farley this morning - again.
Milked the 6 cows, but will not milk Buttercup.
John went away this morning with Willy Torkelson beyond Agamore to shoot. They shot a pheasant each and some quail. Worked at fence at Pacifica. Returned number of sheep as 225 breeding ewes, 105 wefters, 96 dry does 170 lambs 4 rams. Letter from Potterill & Humphries, no insurance of this white frost this morning. Put potatoes which were spread out on buggy floor into boxes, & packed in compound sheep track at Pacifica & worked at fence. John gone to Carmel to night to drill. Fine day.

FRI 6 White frost this morning. Worked at fence at the garden plantation. Eva got a letter from her Mother.

SAT 7 Put all cows on flat this morning, they are on the flat tonight and also the mare. Put Buttercup on the back this morning. There was a bare caught in the trap last night at the top garden but pulled off one of the jaws of the trap and got away. Eva found a deer dead today on the ridge. Skinned her & skinned her home, died from diarrhea. Working at the fence at plantation got away. Dipped the red pig & the little one & let them run about together. The cats killed a rat under the house today. He has been on the ceiling & inside the living for some weeks. A white frost this morning again.

SUN 8 Left Eva & John at church. I Hatt conducted the service. I stayed at home. Ernest Reasons for dinner.

TUE 9 Filled boiler with carrots & turnips & boiled for pigs. Did some work at fence. Rode to Little sale at Frank Smith's. Bought a cow. "Maggie" which is supposed to calve in Spring, for \$7.50 and two young cows lately calved at Finch's for \$15 each drove them with others as far as Sotheby's tonight & left them there. Scott bought 4 of Finch's. We drove all together.

TU 10

MAY 1904

+ 5°

Rode up to Scott's (at C E Patterson's place).
and drove home over three cows "Lily" bought
at Coster's sale (Mount Somers) John walked up
and helped me get them home, "Violet" and
"Roxy" bought at Finsen's, paid for ^{7.15} ~~with~~ 7.50
Dinner at 12 John went to repair fence & I went
with mare & dray up to Finsen's & brought home
my two bull calves which went with the 2 cows
and a grindstone I carted to Becketts for Scott.
A letter from Mam for one of us to go to her with
some clothing tomorrow. John milked the two
new cows tonight and says they are very easy to
milk. He and Gerty are gone to a meeting to-
night at the Church Hall. Edwin Hanson
swept two of our chimneys today. Paid him 2/-
WED 11 John rode to Ormond & paid Sugden £2 -
the amount of his bill & brought back £3
out of a £5 cheque (W. Nelson). Went to
Ormondeville by coach & got excursion ticket 4/-
to Hastings, return and I went on to Tomson's
walked to Fourneau. John Top & Mr. Buckell
went to Ormondeville to Bishop Ridings lecture
left Eva at Becketts until they came back.

TH 12 I and Mam drove from Rosebank to
Napier, a very fine day. Paid 5/- Mortgage Loman
Bought ring, gunstone, spectacles etc. Walked up
to Mr. Westall's & stayed half an hour. Met Mr.
J. McNatt. left for home at 3 o'clock. via drive.

FR 13 Left Rosebank at 8 o'clock in gig with Tommy.
Mam came to Hastings & brought back
the horse & gig. A cold drive, brought back apples
& walnuts. Came up in coach. Heard of Jordens
bakehouse, sheds etc being burnt down with contents,
two bycakels, two sets of harness, a dressed pig,
tools etc altogether a heavy loss. Dined a little to
fence with John after coming home. Showers.

SAT 14 MAY 1904

got in back sheep, two weak lambs left behind. Tom ran home, will not work much. There is something wrong with him, he eats all right. Troublesome to get in the sheep without him.

Picked out the poorest lambs & put on Reserve 22 & there small lambs there now makes 26 besides the 4 Lincoln rams. Dipped & put on back 376 This includes the two that stayed behind today. There is plenty of grass on back and in all paddocks. The back sheep are all sound for good condition except about 30 lambs, 22 of which we put in the Reserve today. Abraham & Williams' account was in the house when I came home. The cow "Violet" 7-15 "May" bought at Costers sale £4-5. Rooney £7-0-0. Gilbert M'Leod paid for his dipping 14/- today. Number of sheep dipped 672 and 40 of this number sold to B. Bentham. 1 ewe died and 1 wether died, but two weak lambs belonging to H. Mortenam takes their place to make up the number now - 632

SUN 15 All at home. H. Martin called & paid off the balance of Riddell's 10/- church subscription Eddy also & a young lady visitor. John gone to church tonight - Wesleyan. The two new cows "Violet" & "May" give about a small bucketful of milk between them. They do not seem to be any better than my own cows. They are quiet & easily milked.

TUES 16 Sent a full can of milk to factory this morning Read up and voted for three members of R. Board Received from W. Beckett a cheque of a £10-0-0 donated by J. N. Williams to Church purchasing fund. Sent it to Union Bank to be placed to my account. Also sent my Rabbit rates - 7/- to E. Gillerton. Waitakere. Did some work to fence John sledges in some firewood. Up waist deep. Eva lost a purse 1/- or so coming from school, it was fulfilled by other school children. John at Wesley Children's Social in Little Hall

TO 17 MAY 1904



John took Cow Rooney to Hughe's bull.

Boiled carrots for the pigs on our fattening.
Bridged in firewood & worked at fence. John & Tom
gone to night to a meeting at Church Hall.

Eva started to write a letter to her mother but got
tired of it and did not finish. She is now asleep.

WED 18 Brought another full can of milk to Factory this
morning and had some good milk left for Calves
and dog. Eva finished her letter & posted it to her
mother. Sodding ground along by Gum tree. Attended
meeting of Directors at Factory at 11.30. Boiled carrots
in big boiler for pigs. Poor Digger had one of his paws
~~broken~~, caught in the trap last night when it was
set at the carrots. He has been lying down sleeping
on a sack all day. His front paw is bruised & swollen.
John got in some firewood & went to a football
match in Ormond. Did a little work at fence.

TH 19 Cow on flat for a few days. A lot of good feed
~~hay~~ on it which wants eating down. Worked at fence.
John took mare up for buggy and had to wait until
dark before it was finished. A Collins promised to
have it done yesterday. John at drill at Ormond.
Yesterday at Factory I got two milk testing bottles.
I put a little milk night & morning from each
Cow - Violet & Rooney - into these bottles for the pur-
pose of tasting their milk. Another very fine day.

FR 20 Up early. Left here for Dannevirke at 9.30
~~on horseback~~ in buggy. John took his gun to get nipples
removed & a new one put in, got this done for 2/6
arrived in Dannevirke after two hours driving. Stock
sale on. Lambs & medium fatched 9/6 Ewes in lamb
fetched 17/6 and 19/. Young cattle also fetched big
prices. Bought at Farquaad & Abraham's for 13/6
a sack of foul wheat. Also a handle at Gordons 7/2

Sent A. M. McKenzie for 3 cows bought at sale 2/2 7/2
& received his cheque for £2 making mine £4.3.0.

SAT 21 MAY 1904



Sent a full can of milk to Factory. Chiqu 8-19-8

Received for last month. Cost 4-3-4-4-4-5 - 10 $\frac{1}{2}$

worth of butter received. Sledged in a weak lamb from

~~the~~ back, gave it a bottle of milk & let it go in front. Killed the black pig this afternoon. He seems to be over two hundred weight. Poor Eva is trouble tonight as well as last night with a tooth aching.

Junkold Olson an old settler died suddenly today.

SUN 22 Walked all round back today, could not find a weak lamb which we left behind yesterday week. Fence must be repaired between me and Matheson and a log lying close to the fence at Fred Schmidt's corner must be burned away, also a log which has rolled on to Fred Schmidt's wires from my side must be burned off. Afternoon visitors, Edy Martin & Fred & Miss Linton - Marton. After tea all went to Church but Eva & me.

MON 23 Worked about the place until dinner-time.

Afternoon worked at fence. You soon shifted fence ~~from~~ from Widerus' & ridges on to flat. Got in

lamb off Reserve & put 3 of the weakest on lawn with the other weak lamb. You on the oats now. Put 21 into Stockyard & oak plantation.

At night attended Horticultural meeting in the Library. Young ladies in Town Hall preparing for next Friday night's Tableau. Showers tonight.

TU 24 Confir day. No work done today. Met mom

~~at~~ at Ormond's ^{to} express thanks Nellie & Pop. a basket of thins went on in Guards Van. Not much rain during the day. In the afternoon drove to Town Hall & brought up mantel shelf & a bit of scantling helped Mr. Beckatt to put up wings on to represent a kitchen. A good many in Hall, a good rehearsal.

Heavy rain. Went into W.L.B. Grants, had cake and coffee & bought a coat, nearly \$1 when I got home. Sent 4 years interval to Cotterill & Humphries E.P. 2-6

WED 25 MAY 1904

L.S.A.

A thorough wet day. John drove Eva to school. I went to Beckills & gave cheq £0-1-0 payable to E. H. Lee Waipawa for the purchase of Gospel Hall. Mr. Beckill to send the bill and Rain & accounts of floods in South Island.

TH 26 Rain & wind all last night & this morning.  The meat bagget died in front of house last night. The contents of intestines quite black and numerous small white worms in it. The lamb was in good condition & plenty of inside fat. Sent  2 bottles of milk to Factory to be tested. One of Violet's milk & one from Roanie. Lent £2-1-0 to Union Bank to be put to my account £1-1-0 a cheque of Kiwiess White & one chq for £1-1-0 drawn by W^r Webb, total £2-1-0 John drove Eva up to school this rough morning, & sledged in some of firewood. At night went to Tablans school in Hall. John & Eva drove up in buggy. Mam Pop & Nellie stayed at home. Wet day night.

FR 27 A showery sort of day. Not much rain fell.  John took up firewood to Town Hall. I shifted a heap of dogs at end of big street Roads muddy. Some rain fell just as we were about  to start in the buggy for the Hall. Rain poured in Cromondville. It is not a favourable night 

It turned out to be a fine night after 8 o'clock. The Tablans were splendid. John, Fred Martin & Jimmy Hutchinson - 3 diag raves. Pop & 2 others 3 graces, all items good. I took the chair. Mr. Slaan singer did not come. A Rana afterwards to be paid by gentleman.

SAT 28 Did not do much work today. Grand very wet. John went up to Hall & lit fire to warm washing up water. I drove Mam up & she & Mrs. Beckill sat up. Carried some seats back to Gospel Hall.

Mrs. Hill gave me a pound on Friday night for Church

All at home in the forenoon. A Turkey for dinner. John drove the girls to Waikopiro to Mr. Lucas's. In the afternoon Flossie came, Mr. & Mrs. Grandman, Maria & Alf Neal. At night all went to Wesleyan Church but Eva & me. A few light showers. A cold night.

MN 30 John got a horse from Carl Schmidt & drove the girls to Pannwick. He got his gun fixed up. A fine day. They got home before dark. Boiled some dog meat in big boiler. A Mr. Tandy from Takapau came & got one of the Turkeys for 5/-.

Did some work at fence. Split a small Totara log near fence & put in some totara posts on side of hill over Rabbit gallery. Set 2 traps in my garden for hares.

~~TH 31~~ A surprise party came tonight a little before 9. A calm moonlit night, frosty. They left about 11.

John took Carl's horse home & paid him 6/-

TH 31 The girls drove up to Rangia & walked a mile or so along mountain road when rain set in. It turned out to be a rough & miserable afternoon. We did some work at fence before the rain set in. Put the dried off cows four out on back this morning. They all have been running on the flat for the last fortnight, as there is a lot of rough feed there. Maffie is very poor, looks as if she will not get over the winter. Put her, Strawberry, Wildy and Gray, the red cow I bought at Costers sale, into back sec. today.

Have 3 lambs & 2 calves on hill. Plenty of grass on hill just now, and a stack of hay thatched. This has been a good month until lately. Has been like winter today.

WED 1st

JUNE 1904

A rough day. Heavy showers & windy. No work done today. Attended meeting of Directors at Factory Office. Nellie & Pop went home by express. Top drove them to Ora. John got in two dray loads of firewood off flat. Shot two quails. Sent letter return asked for to Commissioners of Land and Income Tax Wellington.

TUE A breezy sort of day. John at Drill at Brownsea tonight. Rode the mag which he is grafting for Hugh. Top met Alice at 7 train. Worked at fence & split some posts. Sent list of those who have donated sums of money to purchase Gospel Hall, to Mr. Hunter Porangahau. Mr. F. Martin called about renewing insurance on Furniture. Paid Mr. Skinner bill 12/-.

FRIDAY A very rough day. Top drove Alice to Catch 9.30 train for Palmerston. John met Henry & Alfie at train (express). Got tests of the 2 Cows Ready 3.7. The test of Violet is 5.2. Eva at home from school. A holiday today, Prince of Wales day. John at football.

SATURDAY Another rough day. Col. heavy showers. Cleaned up shed, tidied up straw etc. Drove up to Morewood & met Mrs. O'Hara. We drove on to Matamau as delegates to meet settlers there - milk suppliers - with the view of closing Creamery there for the winter as the supply of milk does not warrant the expense of running the Creamery any longer. Met 3 settlers. Young Powder, Mrs. Halliburton & Simorddee. It was agreed not to run the concern after today but if the settlers agreed among themselves to take their milk to Morewood an extra penny per lb for butter fat would be allowed them for carriage. It did not rain on us coming home. I am requested to meet Mr. Cardie at Ora's on Thursday evening, as he is coming to town.

SUN 5 JUNE 1904

John & the two boys drove up towards mountains & Warkworth went with them. They brought back a hen pheasant caught by a dog, some Kaka's &c. Tonight they with Top are gone to Wesleyan Church. I walked over to S. Neal's & back. He was not at home.

TUE 6 John carted in load of matai backlogs. In the P.M. forenoon got in & made a start to crutch. 80 ewes done today, amongst them 2 lambs. S. Neal came at dinner time. He also is dissatisfied about his land valuation. The ewes are flat. As we crutch them, we let them go on ridges. They are all good ewes, look well, are well woolled and are in good condition. Have in shed tonight 53. Harry shot a good hare today on ridges.

THU 7 Started early to crutch the ewes in shed. Finished P.M. The ewes & all are in Ridges & Wildraps. Got in the streams & 21 small logs off Reserve and crutched & put them back. Killed a small crawler for "shot". Mam went by 1st train to see Dr. Ross Waipawa. Came back by Palmerston train to Oram² and home by coach. Top at dawn Tennis Match in Library tonight. The 3 boys went up with her. Grand day.

FRI 8 Worked about the place. The boys Hen & Gulliby and Top drove to Waikopae. Mrs Watkins came up by coach and is staying here tonight. Alick Hugh called a few days ago & left us his chaff cutter.

SAT 9 Drove up with W. Watkins to Rosewood & got from Miss Learmonth some blue papers to object to Land Valuation. Paid 19/6 to

Mr. Martin for Furniture Insurance. Gave him a three pound cheque & he gave me as change two pounds. Got donation of £5 from Mr. Hunter for purchase of Gospel Hall. Bought mouse trap staples at Erickson & caught 4 mice.

SUN 10 Mr. Watkins came to Oram² with me in buggy when I went to meet W. M. Curdy, Organiser Farmers Union.

TH 9 JUNE 1904

W² Watkins distributed leaflets & acted as Commercial traveller for a New Plymouth Chemist - Sykes & went in express towards Napier. W. McCurdy came from Dannevirke by the 5.30 train had tea here & delivered an address to a small audience in Lutheran Hall, stayed at Beckells A man in Waikopiro Arthur Elliott, thrown from his horse at Rangatira bridge, found unconscious and died, carried to Diamond Hotel.

FR 10 Henry, Alfiey & Top drove Chassey to Darnside. Home by 4 P.M. Sawed & split battens on back White frost this morning. A very fine day.

EAT 11 Mom and the two boys went back to Rosebank ~~by car~~ by express train. Split some posts & battens, laid them & stapled on most of the battens. Top got buggy lamp repaired for 2/- yesterday, doesn't know or dull day all at home. 8 & Top Wesley church Yesterday we put in a bunch the tree foot by J. Hutton ~~£1 14s 9d~~ Palmettae & gooseberry bushes, 7 others & few very small strawberry plants, this was a pounds worth now 13 A thorough wet day. John drove Eva to school She brought this evening a letter from Alice & a present in the shape of a silk handkerchief. W. Torkelson brought tonight a bagful of strawberry plants.

TD 12 Put in the strawberry plants which Willy Zetkin brought last night. John drove Eva to school.

13 Worked after dinner at garage. A box of apples from Agincourt left at gate by C Schmidt's express John & Ginn Town Hall tonight with many others practicing for an operatic play. Home at 11 P.M.

WED 14 A wet morning, heavy rain. Drove Eva up to school. Got at factory butter & ~~for~~ sent by Carl the box of apples which came from Agincourt yesterday. Sold crutchings to Mr. Watson at 4/- per lb black fleeces included. Good fleeces 7/- per lb Small bundle skins 1/- to be delivered. 1 P.M.

WED 15 JUNE 1904

A letter from Mann today. John at 6pm Football
A letter from Mr. Rev Watkins to forward his letters to
Napier. Wool buyers address W. F. A. H. Watson
Buyer of Wool & Skins. Karamea Road Hastings
~~Y~~ Dug out Prickly Acacia & planted it on the side of
the road near the bridge. Am told it throws up too
many suckers. Agreed to let W. Watson have cutting
~~TH 16~~ It was Iva's Birthday. Seven years old today. She has
~~to~~ received some Birthday presents. Walked to
School. Sharpened crosscut. Cleared some firewood
with John on flat. Drove up to Beckells and to
Factory. No letters for Mr. Watkins at either P. O.
Stopped the coach twice to see if Mr. Brodie Vet.
Surgeon was inside. He did not come. John drill
~~FR 17~~ Word sent me that Mr. Brodie, Veterinary Surgeon
~~from 1899~~ and Organiser of Farmers Union was in
Kawarau. Drove up & found that Anton Christopherson
was about to drive him up to Ngamoko to see two of
their bullocks whose jaws are swollen, he is also
to see a cow belonging to J. O'Hara and one belonging
to Alfred Clew with a sun eye. Took his horse home
here. Worked a short time at fence, too much rain.
At night there was a good muster of settlers in the
Lutheran Hall. Mr. Brodie gave a lecture on diseases
of Cows, after the lecture coffee & sandwiches and
15 or 16 joined the Union. Mr. Brodie slept here
~~SAT 18~~ Up at daylight or before & got breakfast for
Mr. Brodie. He rode up to Magnusen's to see a horse of
his which is ailing also an animal of H. Matmen's
& a cow of Dunnage's & son of Hills. He enrolled
3 members at that end this morning. Arthur Olsen
Hill & Dunnage. He left here for Cromwell
at dinner time. John did not ask him to come
in & have dinner. I was at a meeting of Directors
at Factory. Cold showers. John pruning fruit trees.
Sent no walk today. Only 3 times a walk now.

SUN 19

JUNE

1904

~~WED~~ Walked over to I. Neale, got here at 11 left at 8pm. Found a cow dead on ridge lying down in a natural way, much swollen. Skinned it. John filled shed with sheep got in off back. A fine day but like a change to night. Jim & Top at church in Gospel Hall.

MON 20 Crutched the sheep in shed last night 94 and

~~THU~~ Then mustered back and put in shed 107

The others on flat, the huts at 3 gateways open to let the crutched sheep go off ridges on to back. Two daggy weak hoggs! I carried to fence & put them across on to flat. Attended a small meeting in Gospel Hall to square up about proceeds of entertainment (Tableau) re purchase of church Organ. After deducting all expenses including 21/- for rent of hall, there is a balance of £ 5. 17. 9 out of which is to be sent to Mr. Quintrell £ 5. A letter from Mam today. A dull color day.

TU 21 A shower this morning. Crutched the sheep

~~WED~~ in the shed & put them through ridges on to back. Got in another mob of 106

~~THU~~ Put a weak hogget on hill & one in Russell. Skinned a hogget found dead on flat. John & Top walked up to Hall. The Play "Pinafore" to be continued

WED 22 Crutched the sheep in shed last night. Had

~~THU~~ them out before dinner time. Very hard frost last night. Heavy drops coming down in shed through iron roof. Got Factory cheque £ 1. 6. 10

Drove Top to station. Got them excursion ticket. Got in remainder of sheep off flat & put in shed 65 and a weak one which John wheeled in off flat, 66.

~~FRIDAY~~ A fine day after the frost. Freezing tonight.

John has brought home a single barrelled brace loader which he is buying or swapping with Willy Hopkins for a fishing rod and a poncho to boot to go with rod. He has sold his leggings for 3/6. This goes towards price of gun; also a cold box to High

TH 23 JUNE 1904

W Hara post last night. Caught the remainder
of the dry sheep. Put some weak ones in Reserve, also
these few on hill. Only the 2 calves on hill now.

Skinned the weak hoggs we put in buggy shed
last night. John got Hugh's filly shod today.
He tried his new gun & shot a hare. He borrowed a
weighing apparatus at Englebreton's to weigh the fleece
wool - 73 lbs net - He pressed a bale, outchungs below
dark wool out and fleece wool on top. Boiled dogs
meat in big boiler. The 2 last hoggets that died
could have been saved if taken out of the mob
on back & put on the oats in front or on the hill a
fortnight ago. The 3 weak lambs which I put on
the oats a month ago & then on the Hill I caught
today, they are lively & strong, would be dead if left
with the others, must divide the back section into
three paddocks, one to be kept clean with fresh feed
for hoggets to be shifted on to every week or fortnight.
John at drill tonight at Rosewood. Cloudy night.
These are the shortest days in the year. Not much work.

PR 24 John took the bale of wool & bunch of skins
 (82 lbs) to Cannington. The bale was over
4 cwt. so it could not be weighed at Cannington

Cleared the ridge & let the grass come back from Winton.
The cows on 4 lot. We send milk 3 times a week now
Mondays Wednesdays and Fridays. Yoh came home
by last train. John met her with buggy, he is now
gone up to Post a letter to T. A. H. Watson about the bale.

SAT 25 A fine day did a little to fence at Ganderwood
 Drove round to collect Minister Slopina

Stan Beckell Martin Canley Self 10/- each
Mr Hutchinson 5/- Oldshaw 5/- promised. Kiadell
promised to leave his at Martin's. Damage not
at home. Received Church Collection £ 4. 19. 9
Paid Lockwell 2/- for repairs, also John paid Christian
Postleman 9/- and a hare for repairing his boots.

SUN 26

JUNE 1904

26 A fine calm dull day. Flossie came today & spent the afternoon. Fred Martin also for tea, after which they with John & Top went to Wesleyan Church. Walked across paddocks to Mortenson's & on to Dunnage's where Mr. D gave 10/- towards Minister St. John's fund. Called at Barnaways. Mr. & Mrs. in bed sick. Walked to C.C. Smith's yesterday an hour or two, walked across Neal's land & found two small dogs worrying a mother of theirs which was cast.

MON 27 Walked over to S. Neal's & told him about the 2 dogs worrying his sheep yesterday. He came over & saw the sheep & took it home. John shot 3 ducks on back pond with one shot. Shifted ewes on to Hot. Widows paddock very shortly. Showery day. Paid Sugden's bill today - £1-6-6

TUE 28 Worked at fence, a fine day. John shot a hare. He & Top going to township tonight - "Pinafou". They are posting a Registered letter to J. Provost containing the year's church money for stipend. 11/- 7/-

WED 29 Roaming round this morning. John took her to High's tall but he was at Eliza's. Must look out 3 weeks from now. Worked at fence, sawed & split battens enough to finish. Showers. John was away at dinner time to play in a football match at Takapau.

THU 30 Finished stapling on swings on fence near Gunderson's corner. A good fence now from O'Hara's to Gundersons. Started to repair 2 Calverts, one on flat & one at Rabbit-gully. John took High's animal home to him as he wants to drive a pair to Takapau, had ridden the mare to Ormond's to drill. A heavy shower fell after dinner so we came home & cut two packets of chaff. The mare will not eat the chaff - not enough oats in it. The horses are mostly straw with little oats - down. The cows favour the straw greatly. A good deal of rain has fallen this month. There is enough feed at present.

FRI 1st

JULY

1904

 Worked at culvert on dray track on flat put in 2 new main slapers. Repaired culvert at rabbit gallery. A fine day, frost last night. John & Top gone to Library - a meeting to start a new Social Club.

SAT 2 Anniversary of our marriage. Twenty years today. Saved & split hewen 4 ft slabs for culvert &c very fine day.

SUN 3 A few nights ago about 10 o'clock I went on front verandah & counted 4 horses on the oats barley in front  Last night we set 2 traps & caught one. Last night none came. Today walked over paddocks Stock look all right. Buttercup sprung fast.

Plenty grass on back. Front paddocks not bad. On back cattle of all sorts 16 head 2 fillies sheep At home 2 calves two months old & 4 milking cows Tonight John & Top gone to Wesleyan Church. A fine calm night. W Yorkelson came back with them.

MON 4 Tidied up washouse, unearthed a rat but he  got away. Yirusha culvert on flat & put

 some wide main slabs across some of the watercourses. John sledged in old posts, broken for firewood & carted a load of gravel to be put on

 track leading up to front & back verandah from farm yard. It seemed him, Orpington started to lay yesterday or Saturday. The first to lay was a small black topknot hen and now a Buff Orpington. They get a fair quantity of wheat twice a day besides pickings of meat & a little oats. John & Top gone to upper township to "Tiafor"

TU 5  A very lame foot this morning. John drove me to catch the train, took ticket 4/8 to town walked to Postbank. A very fine day, a frosty night again. We 6 drove with Mam & Eva to Kafir, went to Land Office Price for a plan of sections with 1/2 of chain around area marked - 2 1/2. Plan to be sent on Saw M^{er} Wallace in Hastings St. Went down W^{ard} Jafford. She looks well healthy

TH 7 JULY 1904

8 1/2

Startled early from Rosebank to Catch Sparrows.
Mam & Eva came home. Alfie drove Tommy & the gig
back. Called on Mr. Watson Karamea Road. Rec'd \$ 3 - 7
from him (a cheque) for a bale of scratches & a bundle
of skins (52). The bale weighed $4 \frac{1}{2} \text{ lbs}$ or 25. Fleas
weighed 73 lbs m.s. at 7. No time to cash the cheque, as
the express came in as I got it. We got pumpkins from
Mr. Telford, parsnips from Rosebank. In our absence
John shot 3 large trout a rabbit & two quail up Agamot's
way. The Piona tuner Mr. Pearce came & stayed a long
time working at the Piona. Buttercup calved
yesterday or to day. John got her in & milked her.
a heifer calf "Rosebank", very small & like the mothers.
W. A. Olson & W. Cantlay called at night. We three
walked up to Beckets & met Misses Wimble & Campbell
& had a talk over the amalgamation of Farm Union
& Social Club. Misses O'Hara & Mortensen also present.
It was agreed to postpone consideration of subject
until after Mr. Curdy's meeting on Thursday night.

SAT 8 Drove to Damerick in our buggy. Cantlays were
with Cantlay & Becket, left Rosewood
at 8.30 arrived 10.30. Assessment Court
did not sit until 2 o'clock. My case was
the first called, Court crowded. Mr. redress, valuation
upheld. J. Neal, valuation upheld. C. C. Smith ditto
he had a lawyer employed, this case lasted until
half past four, we left then and came home.

SAT 9 Shifted cows off flat on to ridge & ridges. John
got in load of back logs. Put gravel on walk
from back verandah to yard gate. Paid 7 - 5 - 0
to Mr. P. G. Grant the amount of his bill out of the
cheque received from Mr. Watson - 11 - 3 - 7
Mam bought a razor &c for John at Mr. P. G. Grant's
Heavy rain came on & lasted a few hours. At night
attended at Factory offices to consider tenders for firewood.

SAT 9 JULY 1904

Carl Leopold 13¹² per share lowest accepted. Beckette & another man tendered for 14/3 & 14/6 respectively.

SUN 10 All at home. Fine day. Fleasy for dinner & tea. Mr. Beckette came in the afternoon invited for tea. All went away together. John, Job & Fleasy I think to Wesley Church.

MON 11 A dull calm day. Eva started for school after her fortnight's holiday. John getting firewood. Made

a place against fence near stock yard to feed the cows in. We give them 5 or 6 sheaves of oats night & morning, it is nearly all straw, not much ear.

TUE 12 Five hens laid today that we know of. Paid

Sugden's bill for last month \$ 1 - 9 - 6

Raining tonight very dark, tea for boggels.

WED 13 A thorough wet day. Eva at home from school. Gave the cows a good share of oat sheaves they.

WED 13 Eva went to school in buggy. Drowsy day. Got plan of sections from Survey Office, not done right. Michelson's see traced instead of my own. Sharpened saw. John walked through sheep.

He shot a hare on back. Raining at present.

THU 14 Having firewood with John. Mr. Thompson came

up with letter from Mr. Condy. I drove to town &

met him when express train came in. He had tea here, also Edy Watkins came up with coach & had tea here & left his luggage. Mr. Condy lectured in Lutherian Hall to a good many settlers, there was coffee & refreshments. Miss Watkins stayed at Martins.

FRI 15 Mr. Condy at Beckette. I drove Eva to school in the morning. Took boiled corn beef for sandwiches & a sack full of dry firewood for boiling water for coffee.

FRI 15 Having firewood on flat. Slashed in one load.

John shot hare. Mr. Grant & Mario called. Mr. here tonight. A very fine day. John put "shot" out on back yesterday walked this shop.

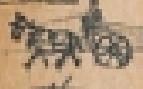
Paid Skinner's bill for last month 12/6

SAT 16

JULY 1904

 Broke Mam to catch 1st train.
She took with her two horses. Slidged out to far dam
I I I three willows & planted them, also two poplars
planted at "Poplar Gully" in gully near where
back road comes into back Section. John shot
 two hares in O'Hara's section after milking
Paid O'Hara's butchers bill 5/6. & got shoulder
of mutton for 1/6. We pay cash except very seldom.

Eddy Watkins came back from Martins today.
 John found foal on back Sec. tied up in vines.
must see foals occasionally - ours and Carl
Hansen's, the latter is not caught in vines so far.
SUN 17 A wet day all at home. At night I. Top & Eddy
went to Gospel Hall church, but Mr. Lambert did not
come, so they all went to the Lutheran Church.

TUE 18 Front paddocks open to ewes. A very fine day.
 Castrated the 2 calves on hill & earmarked
them. John topped some trees & carted away the
 limbs. Attended a Directors Meeting at
Offia. Mam sent a copy of "Nuggets"
to John. He drove Eva & Ella to school this morning.

Sent quarterly Premium of Johns insurance £. 17.10
to A. B. Gibson, Agent Kapior this morning.

WED 19 Carted tops of trees to heap near woolshed, also
 Carted cow manure near gully plantation
into stockyard. Eddy & Top walked to town
and got letter, one from Mam. Showers in the
afternoon. Two swallows are sleeping in big shed tonight.

 The Rev'd Mr. Lambert called in the forenoon &
very much wants me to attend parishioners
meeting tomorrow night at Ormondville.

WED 20 John took our car of mine to factory in buggy
 & then rode Hugh's mare to Danvers to a foot
ball match. Put wire netting round hogsties
on hill to prevent calves from feeding out too much.

WED 20 JULY 1904

of it on the lower side. John home at dark. He went up to W. Breckito with mare & buggy and W. M² & myself drove in to Ormond to Parishioners meeting. We put the mare in Skinners stable & the buggy opposite the stable door. When the meeting was over and we came to harness Chessey the whip was gone out of the buggy. There were 12 members elected on the vestry, W. Breckito and myself to represent Noswood. Showers when going in. Fine & moonlight coming home. A young man called late to say that a hare was caught in the trap at the road & cleared it out with it having broken the rope holding it.

TU 21 Carted out on flat some willows & planted them along a gully & carted in firewood searched over Ridges & Willows for hare & trap but could not find either. John chopped down 4 large Willows growing on hill just beyond small orchard and near plantation, we dragged them away with Chessey & a bullock chain. Ground saturated from rain nearly every day. John at drill tonight in Ormondth Edwin Engelbreton & Freddy Christian - seen before the court today at Ormond & charged with placing tacks & an obstruction on the road the night before the bike race was run from Woodville to Napier, both confessed guilty. The tacks we put on the road near first river & an obstruction across road beyond Collans.

FR 22 A heavy day. Received factory cheq 11.12.8 & Upfited a few gum trees. At night Top Edy Watkins & self went to Social in Hall on Hill. Games. Cards, reading of poetical pieces composed by 16 or 20 persons, guessing how many coffee beans a bottle contained. Refreshments, dancing home after 12 o'clock. Night fine.

SAT 23

JULY 1904

A showery day. John got more shot.

Chopped down macracarpa tree near garden & dragged it & other limbs on to heap. At night attended Director's meeting at Factory. I shot 2 hours.

SUN 24 All at home. Very fine day. I, Edy & Edy gone to Wesley Church. Writing a letter to Mam.

Also Edy is posting one to her tonight. Arrive Tuesday,

TUES 25 Carted cow manure from alongside fence of

gully plantation into stockyard. Planted

3 willows up gully in Ridges & walked over back. Saw cattle 2 foals etc. No shortage of feed this winter, stock look well & contented. John

day round fruit trees in garden & small

orchard. Put a few posts in fence at back of long plantation. John & other boys at football in Rosewood cricket ground. Moonlit.

WED 26 John left here this morning before day light

to go pig hunting with N. Torkelson and

Pomerantz up towards the ranges, but when he got to Torkelson's they were gone. So then went

on towards the ranges by himself across Ye

One and brought home two pigeons after being out all day. This has been a perfect day.

Fri Aug 28 near front verandah. A letter for Eva from Mam. John at football on school grounds.

WED 27 John took the can of milk to Factory today

then carted down 3 loads of gravel to

gate going into buggy yard, I wheeled it from there on to walk coming to front door. Finished levelling in front. John white-leaded some nail heads on roof over front bedroom.

Then went shooting with Ernest & Charlie. Tonight J. G. & Ray Watkins gone to surprise party at Oval Torkelson's, a beautiful moonlit night. This has been another perfect day. Jerry Olsen came to grief on his bike, broken collar bone & the Nordby's horse fell on him & hurt him badly.

WED 27
continued

JULY 1904

No surprise party. When J. J. & Eay got up on hill they were told that poor Ole Nordby was dead. He never gained consciousness. He was trying to lead a beast on the road near their house when pulling up short his horse came down and fell on him. He and his sister were both to be at the surprise party tonight. A sad occurrence and his Father away on a visit to Norway. A highly esteemed young fellow was Ole Nordby.

TH 28 Widened & leveled road at Brown gate cutting.

 W. Campbell called about a meeting at Factory tomorrow at 10 o'clock. A letter from Mam & one from England for her. Another perfect day. John shot a hare on back & got in small hogg off Reserve 31.

FR 29 Worked at Brown gate cutting. Carted 2 loads

 of gravel down here for walks to house. Went to the funeral of Ole Nordby. A large assembly. Had afternoon tea at Mr. R. G. Grant's. A Factory meeting in the forenoon. A dull calm day, not cold. Miss Cumming took farewell of the children today and left to go to Gisborne. Children gave her a present.

SAT 30 Worked at cutting widening and leveling.

 In the morning bought 1/2 bushel suetages from from D O'Hares cart and 3 bushels beef from T Brinkley's Cart. A very fine day. John Carted in 3 loads of good matali of ironwood off flat and after dinner rode up and got a letter from mother. She is not coming home for a while longer. A little rain in the evening.

SUN 31 Walked over back, found a hogget tied up in the lawns man scrub. Found a tree under a stump on Widerups dead skinned hogs (near 3 gateway) A dull dark day. A good month. Feed fairly good on back. No hogg dying. Stock not looking bad.

W. Johnson came from Wesley Church with J. J. & Eay. W.

MON 1st AUGUST 1904

 A fine morning but it turned out a rough wet windy day. John started to chop down lawyers on back, but had to come home wet through. A telegram from Mam to say "Put last train" I drove to station thought her home, not raining.

TU 2nd Walked through cows on Widerups. John

 Chopping lawyers. Went to Annual
 Meeting in Town Hall (Factory) Ballance
that was 43 directors elected. J O'Hara vs Painter
Olson 250 James Heale 235 also Gillichan from
Matamau 88 & Williams 48 I had dinner at
P. G. Grants. Sent Reserve Rent yesterday to
Receiver of Land Revenue Napier Cheque £2·0·6
and also a Postal note for 5/- Got the book
"Priests & People" from Martin's Flint farm to
W. Beckett. This has been a fine day, some rain.

WED 3rd John took a full can of milk to Factory 99 lbs
 then sledged in forewood. Went thru cows.

 Top & Tay drove up on Hill, brought back
Eva. A fall of snow, it is two inches on
on the ground now, gave cows extra feed
We give them, 4 cows two sheaves each night and
morning. The mare in draghid tonight with hay
and oats. The letter I sent to Receiver of Land Revenue
was returned today as I forgot to put my signature
on cheque, was in a hurry to give it to Eva to post.

THU 4th A heavy fall of snow last night following the
 greater part of the day. The poor sheep are
find nothing to eat. All the other animals
well enough off, the mare in Cart shed with plenty
of hay, oats & chaff. John snowballing in the evening
the Top township against the lower. Eva at home too.
Sent the Reserve rent away today. Top drew out
of Saving Bank today the sum of £2·10·0
A good deal of snow on the ground today.
Poor Kain Lanning died yesterday.

AUGUST 1904

- FRI 5 Snow on the ground all day here a few inches.
 More inside for 3 days. Very big fires this weather, plenty of back logs. John here shooting. He was this evening can get a pick from under and about the logs. I'll meeting in Hall. W^r Brodin gave a nice address on "Diseases of Horses & cattle" in a sideroom, a good fire on Only 10 or 12 people there. He stays in John's room tonight.
- SAT 6 Sawing & chopping down tree boughs which  The weight of the snow broke down. We dragged them on to the road & heaped them near the bridge, after dinner we went through trees & chopped low hanging dead wood on them. W^r Brodin rode away this morning. John goes to Factory with the milk three times a week - Monday, Wednesday and Friday. Paid W^r Skinner's bill today for the month past 10/- Paid Secretary of Farmers Union my yearly sub 12/- last night after the meeting. This has been a fine sunshiny day, not much snow on ground.
- SUN 7 A mild day after the snow, none left except a little in the hollows. I Neale for dinner, he gave me his subscription to Farmers Union 12/- and 2/- he allowed me for one of my lambs which they took to Ngaparuru with their sheep in a mistake. Flossie for dinner & tea. Willie Jorkelson for tea and after tea all of them went to Wesley Church. John & Ernest Parsons over at Ellis's section. Saw a rabbit here but did not get it. After church there came back Willy T. and S Hutchinson Mon 8 John took cow to Factory & brought groceries &c  at Rockville. Saw a rat log for firewood from Top & City Watkins drove up to Hutchinson E.W. staying there. Walked over back frontations nothing wrong. A very fine day. And fair or bad.

TU 9

A U G U S T 1904

*~~Men~~ sawing firewood in the forenoon.

*~~Men~~ Slaged some home in the afternoon.

*~~Men~~ A very severe earthquake took place
in the forenoon, John & I were near a

house on the high peak near my garden. We
were standing on the back section & saw the dead
tree shoot about & swaying the tops broken off.
The cattle & sheep running about frightened
near the scrub, three of our vases knocked down &
broken. Man ran out & painted near wood gate.
Many chimneys in Ormondville Knocked down
& much damage done. Mr. Skinner says most
of his goods on shelves were knocked off and all
of his big lolly bottles and other large bottles
were knocked off the shelves & broken.

WED 10 John took milk to factory & then carted in

*~~Men~~ firewood and gathered up the
cow manure along fence & put
it in stockyard heap. Paid Mr. Beckitt £1-6-0
for years insurance in Phoenix Office for house.

News of broken chimneys and damage to
houses over the greater part of the North Island.
Miss Edy Watkins came back again this afternoon
from Hutchinsons after a day or two's stay up
there. Attended a meeting of Directors at the
factory Office. Saw a ewe on the top part of
the ridge lying down with her lamb along side
her, the first of the season. John & Ernest out for
the afternoon. They shot 3 hares. Put
the small calf on Hill with the other two.

The Willow trees are about 10, or just sending out
leaves now. Went with Carl to catch the 1st train
for Waipawa to see Dr Ross. The doctor
says she is improving, he gave more medicine & will
see her soon by the Palmerston train & by coach.

THU

AUGUST 1904

Worked at 3 rail fence on Hill orchard today.

 John arm white hair out on back & shot 2 quail, tonight he is gone to Arm^t to give up his rifle as the Volunteer branch to which he belongs is about to disband. He gave to W. P. G. Grant tonight subscription 2/6 for the benefit of Mrs. Pawson the widow of the late Pawson, Cricketer who has been left in poor circumstances, a subscription list is going round and Rosewood cricketers are giving a little. Eva found the 1st lamb today. No others. Went through ewes.

 A letter from Pop & Nelly Younman. They are all right after the Earthquake fight. Summer day.

 Finished the 3 rail fence round Hill orchard

 Planted fruit trees along fence. Apple, Peach, plum etc. John took milk to Factory

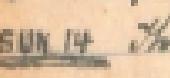
 and got a full can of buttermilk besides them.

 Egy Watkins left here by afternoon coach for Napier. She came here on the 14th of last month. Tonight in Town Hall there is a strong band called the Austral^{guards. (Gelobsterg)} Band. Willy Torkelson came down and Pop is gone away up to the hall with him. John went first by himself. Mam & Eva gone last. A shupkin buyer called, he is buying for the Loan & Mercantile Co and I sold him four skins at 4th per lb. The amount he paid me was 9/-

 Sawed a red log near my garden for firewood.

 Helped Mam & John put in a box border between the two gravel walks leading to front and back door. Another very fine day.

John saw sheep cattle & the two foals on back.

 SUN 14 Through ewes saw another ewe & lamb. Pop found a cow cast on flat near big Willow. John & some more boys went to Morris's old buring ground. W. M. Burkitt came this afternoon. Rain. Pop & John at Gospel church.

MON 15 AUGUST 1904

 John took can of milk 100 lbs to factory
Showers fell all through the day.

W^{ED} 16 Mr King came in the forenoon & dug out box
shrubs and some laurel trees in garden and
a few young wattle plants. John took them
home for him with more spray. One more lamb.

 Walked through Ewes, a black faced cow
 with twins on Widewaps. Only about 5 lambs
so far. John split Kata firewood & walked
through sheep on back. The oat sheaf fodder
about done, gave hay to cows today.

WED 17 John took milk to factory & got can of buttermilk
John was out shooting all the afternoon with Ernest.
 Mr Kettle from Napier drove up to see us
walked out on the back where John & Henry
McLender took him to find me. He could not
stay for dinner as he had to be in Waikopae
at Elliott's sale at 12.30, so after having a cup
of tea he started for there in an Ormond's gig.
A North wind set in in the forenoon and after
dinner rain set in & continued. Mam felt bad
in the afternoon & went to bed. I went up to the
First Hotel & got her a bottle of Ushers Whiskey &
John & Top gone in the rain to Social Hall,
in aid of Tennis Club. Letters to the Editor
part of the programme tonight & crib playing.
A couple of Ewes lambled today, a bad night for 'em.
Mam has pains tonight. We are putting hot plates when
John & Top home late - after one o'clock a.m.

THUR 18 A very rough windy day. John rode to Omon
 to give up his Volunteer Rifle & pay for his
uniform (5/-). Alterna Directors Meeting
Mr Nathan a Wellington & Palmerston merchant
batter buyer present. Heavy rain with high wind
nearly all day. John saw 3 or 4 newly dropped lambs.
Mam is much better today & tonight.

TH 18 AUGUST 1904

Slept in this house for the 1st time 18th Aug: 1891

Paid W M Thompson for J. Neal 12-6 as
a years subscription to Farmers Union.
Mam suffered a great deal of pain tonight
We had to use hot plates on her. Very little sleep.

FR 19 Very high wind & rain all last night and
high wind all day. John at Factory &
got battermilk. Willy Tortoise this evening
got some young acacias on oak, holly, &c.

15 or 16 was with lambs. All of them in shelter
and behind logs this morning. None dead.

A letter from Rosebank. Mr & Mrs Fourneau
paid for £. 5 on the 8th August. All well.

SAT 20 High wind all day long. Mam suffered a
fearful lot with pains all night until two

o'clock this morning when a premature
male child was born, it was alive & very
diminutive, we were astonished, never expected
anything of the sort. John got up & went over
for Mr Thoson son who came & did everything
necessary. John got up also and got things
in readiness. Mam's agony was over. She
felt relieved & much better. After breakfast
Mr Thoson came over again. About two
o'clock or a little before the little one died.

I went to W Beckitt. I met the coach on the
road & gave a letter to carl to post at Orm^t
to Mr Ross written by Mam giving particulars
of the affair. W Beckitt advised me to go
see Constable Butler at Orm^t. I did so &
reported the case to the constable. A case of
orange came from Montague Lassells by
train & coach. John & one of Bentleys boys out
hare shooting, they shot four birds. Wendy
tonight again. W P G. Grant came today,
also young Mr Thoson. Found a single
lamb dead in the brush at O'Neals corner.

SUN 21

A U G U S T 1904

Spent all night on Widerups. On ridge
littered one two tooth cast with a very big dead
lamb alongside her, had to carry her home & put
her in sheep yards, she is all right now. Two dead
lams like twins on flat. Another 2 tooth
a good mother had a weak lamb in an
exposed place, the lamb too weak to get
up or suck, got them home & put the lamb
near the fire & gave him cows milk, he is able
to drink & knock about. John & I had a job
to take a big lamb from a two tooth on flat
after dinner, she could not lamb by herself.
Got them home to sheep yards, they are all right
Very bad weather for lambing this month so far.
Mr. Thedson sent for us to help get a newly calved
cow out of the creek, she was in a bad place
we put the horses on to her and a rope round
her neck to hook on to and with help we
dragged her out. Tom & John at church.
This is another showery night. The little stack
of hay on hill was blown over last night.
More lambs come last night & today than any
day or night up to this. Hoping for a good week.
~~post 22.~~ Fearful rough weather still. John got 1-6-3
factory cheques this morning. Put two ewes
& a lamb in front on the barley etc. Another ewe a
good mother with a small lamb in woolshed
tonight. 3 or 4 more lambed last night. They are
mostly in shelter of logs, behind hills etc. Hail
& rain today enough to perish lambs. Letter from
Alice & one from Dr Ross saying there is no need
of being a Registrar of births etc. Mr. Randolph Calhe
We picked up a lamb on Widerups & gave it to
Albert Gunderson. This is the worst August I
have ever in New Zealand for lambing.

TU 23

A U G U S T 1904

+ Through two lambs, some fresh ones. One ewe
with 3 lambs, gave one of them to a Houston boy.

~~John rode to Diamondville & got dogwood~~
~~leaves sent by Charlie from Teaneck.~~

A lecture tonight in Gospel Hall by W. Lambert
on "Persecutions of Early Christians". John & wife went.
This morning I buried the poor little mite in the corner
of the new flower garden in front, in the angle
between the rows of box. A very fine day this.

~~WED 24~~ John took milk to Factory & got buttermilk
~~water~~ & exchanged gander with D. O'Hara.

 After dinner he rode to Platetown to a football
match, home late. I attended a meeting of
Directors at Factory to meet Mr. Shirley a Govern-

ment Dairy expert, for the purpose of getting an estimate
of the cost of reconstruction. After dinner walked over
back, found a sheep tied up in some bushes in far
scrub. Saw the cattle. Enough feed on back. Fine day,

~~TH 25~~ Some more lambs last night & today, mostly
~~double~~ twins. Then are a great many poor looking
twins already. This has been a fine day all the

corn showers fell & saturated the ground again.
John rode up to Norwood & paid at Post Office 12/- for
sheep-tax. Trimmed & lopped some bushes off back.

~~FRI 26~~ A few more fresh ones mostly twins, one dead
~~single~~ single lamb, a good big mother standing
near it on Ridge. Helped John saw firewood

on flat. We also saved a length of fence
posts. Dug out some carrots in my garden. Too small.
Brown got up today for a while. Mr. Thaddeus ^{for} came

~~SAT 27~~ Found on Wiccup a cow with a dead black lamb
~~in~~ & another with a single black. Burnt & area
~~in~~ lamb found under a log on flat. Took lamb
from ewe & put them in yards, they are all right.
Not much work done, heavy spring showers.

SAT 27

AUGUST 1904

John went to Factory & got a can of buttermilk, and got in some matai firewood, not a good time to cart firewood, as the ground is saturated and gets too much cut up. John & some small boys made a four-wheeled little cart. Mom up today again-improving. Got half or 3 parts of a sack of pollard & a bushel of wheat at Beckets.

MON 28 A good many lambs came last night.

TODAY More twins. John had to take a lamb from a young ewe, she could never lamb by herself. We had to get them in the is in a bad way, the lamb is all right. Rev Lambert called going home from service in Norwood. The two Miss Beaumonts called this afternoon. Top & Tilly Thoden went to Wesley church tonight. John & Ernest rode to the mountains or over beyond Gollans in the forenoon & afternoon on Ellis's fiction looking for rabbits. This has been a very fine dry day, also last night no rain fell. The first day & night without rain for weeks. Mom up most of the day. One of my teeth troublesome these 2 days.

MON 29 Found 3 ewes down near fence gateway. One ~~had lost~~ a two tooth ewe down, took away from her a big single lamb dead, took lamb from a ewe lying down and sledged her in, left one lamb with her & John gave the other to Hegg. Found another

~~she~~ lying against log, with her lamb close by.

~~she~~ She took to it at once. Dragged log with mare to old stockyard bridge. Left mare in Ridge tonight. Mr. Campbell & Tilly came this evening, also Mr. & Mrs. Bryant & children. A good many lambs come last night and today, more than half the ewes have lambed now. This has been a perfect day. & white frost this morning. Letter from Billie Freeman.

THURSDAY AUGUST 1904

~~WED 30~~ Not many fresh lambs last night.
Put two ewes with their lambs on carts.

After they are on the carts a day or two, we put them
them on the Hill. Placed the logs on the old
bridge and carted a couple loads of earth
spat it on top of the logs. Went through the ewes
& lambs in the evening again. A beautiful day.

WED 31 Another very fine day. August goes out
like a lamb but there has been rough weather.
No losses amongst the stock so far. Not a
great number of lambs lost as yet and
no ewes. There is a Yarrow Social in the
Town Hall tonight, but none of us is going
as Mam is taken bad with pains in her
head. From six until after eight o'clock
the pains continue and after that there is
relief and a good night's sleep follows.

THURSDAY 1ST SEPTEMBER 1904

~~WED 30~~ Very few lambs coming now. John
Carting in firewood off Flat. I went
to Directors meeting at Factory. There were
2 or 3 offers for the seasons output of butter
at 9 $\frac{1}{2}$ per lb. Directors want 9 $\frac{1}{4}$, the price is
low all over New Zealand and the market
is dull in London. Meers Nathan, Wellington
is to have the refusal of the butter and the
first offer. We are making up the old bridge
at the stockyard. Mam better today. Fine day.

FRI 2 John through ewes & lambs then chopping
down some lawns. Finished old bridge.

 After dinner slept in the bay
which was on the Hill & was
blown over some time ago. The hay shed is full again
Very fine weather. Willow half covered with green leaves.

SAT 3 SEPT 1904

Only one or two fresh lambs last night. Made a fire at 3 gateways to burn off some logs and another fire in scrub where we chopped down lawyers and heaped dead wood on them. John drove to station & met Alice at 7 train. There was a meeting in Library last night on Horticultural affairs. Mr Watson elected President. P.G. Grant, Beckitt & Self via Photo ents. News that Mr. H. Leary at Waipahu was dead 2 days ago. Some spring showers today.

The grass is giving some symptoms of growth.

SUN 4 All at home. Very fine day. In the evening Miss Learment called. At night John & Top went to Wesleyan Church. Top came home by himself.

TUE 5 Only one or two fresh lambs last night. Sawed the boughs off some trees. Miss Larson went to the

factory this morning & took our milk. Poor Top

went by midday train to Agincourt.

John & Alice went to Ormth with her. After dinner a heavy shower of hail fell - fearful heavy & rain after that, about half past 3 it was fine again, it was quite hot before the hail fell. John at a Cricket on meeting in Library tonight. Mr. Beckitt sent 50 yards - a bundle of wire netting today. It requires 70 yards of it to go round my geranium to keep out here.

WED 6 No fresh lambs last night. A very fine day.

Made 2 fires near the 3 gateways & buried a henau log on back. Mr P.G. Grant called in the morning with Subscription list to build a Presbyterian Church in Rosewood. Premium £2.2.0. A great many donations of £10. on his list.

John drove Alice to catch express going to Pukahau and he brought back Gerty Coming from Agincourt. Mr. Beckitt & Mr. Watson called in the afternoon. Then got a letter from Mr. Willy Sternick. A good growing day.

WED 7

SEPT 1904



John went to factory with Mr Larson

This morning & got a can of buttermilk
I went through all ewes & lambs. Two fresh ones
singlets. The grass giving symptoms of growth.
Logged up some with mare on Neal track, back.
After dinner rain. John went shooting with
Ernest, shot 2 rabbits on McLeod. Miss Leamont
called at tea time & kindly handed Mam \$25.
out of the Savings Banks Money, thus saving
Mam the journey of going to Post Office as she
is not yet strong. Hossie & her 2 sisters called.
John & Ernest fishing for eels in the creek tonight.
This has been another very good growing day.

TH 8 John & Ernest last night caught a large eel
 & a trout. Did not notice any fresh lambs.
 Put in a row of peas, a row of potatoes and
a row of carrots in top garden, John digging
 out small carrots for the pigs. The carrots grown
in top garden very small, as they were not thinned
nor were the weeds taken out. We carted up two small
 loads of manure for vegetables and used
some of it. Mam walked over today to
Thedens and made Mr Theden send back \$1-
for what she did for mam some time ago in the
middle of a rough night and also the following
day. She did not want to accept anything.

FR 9 Found a ewe cast in Wideweps after lambing

 The lamb was dead and very large, the Ewe
could not stand. John & I wheeled
 her into woolshed after dinner, gave her
grain, no other fresh lambs. The grass growing and
 the sheep begining to score. Dragged some
logs together on back before dinner. Rain came
on, heavy rain, the ground sodden. John got rooster
at O'Hara's. Ground too wet to put in vegetables.

SAT 10

SEPT 1904

A lot of rain fell last night & today is wet & sloppy. heavy showers, the ground sodden.
Cleans up shed, took out chaff etc. The cow which we wheeled in yesterday split in the last night is on her legs today & feeding. I put her in the oak plantation this afternoon. 5 or 6 cows lamb'd last night & this morning, one with twins on Wadups. John shot a hen for dogs on back. A strange black dog on Wadups amongst cows & lambs. We chased him in the direction of Hans Mortensen's. Paid Skinner 10/- for his last month's bread. At night attended a Directors meeting at Factory. Paid 1 Loran 12/- He is now paid up to the 1st September.

SUN 11 A very fine day. After dinner walked over to H Mortensen. No one at home only the children. Walked round to C C Smiths, stayed a few hours & home across the paddocks. W Tokelson called. Flossie stayed for tea & we all drove to Church. Used the buggy lamps

MON 12 In the forenoon worked on back getting strings  & for calving at Poplar gully. I Neal came at dinner time & afterwards came  out on back and we made a swap. He gave me a cow & calf for two steers. We got the cow home & milked her & took the calf away. I paid £8- to Mr Buckell the amount of his bill. Ada must have called when no one was home, for Cecil's Photo was left on the kitchen table. This has been a fine day.

TUE One or two fresh lambs last night, single. The  new cow does not give much milk. She is timid. Mam & Top drove to Ada's in the forenoon. They were back before dinner. Left. John & I worked at calving near back road. Put strings across us. John shot two hares late this afternoon in Reserve. This has been another good day. The ground is drying up fast. The grass is coming on

WED 14

SEPT 1904



The new cow gave such a small quantity of milk this morning again, that we let her go with her calf, after castrating the latter.



John & I worked in the garden today. I put in a long row of peas and some beans, also a few potatoes, afterwards John & Janet went out with the two dogs & shot 2 hares. Mam Top & I drove up to Laving Tennis Social at night & left for home about 12 o'clock. Fine day & a good nights amusement. Mr. Brodie the surgeon did not come owing to sickness. Several Makotuku sellers showed up - C. C. Smith, J. Neal etc.

TH 15

Mam went to Papakura or Rosebank by the 1st train, Top drove her. Planted wattle in corner plantation & one in top garden.

FR 16

John took a dead lamb from a ewe on flat. He cleared round gooseberry bushes in garden and grabbed out some of them. Attended meeting in Hall at 11.30. Business not finished until about 3 o'clock. Reconstruction of Factory carried to be done in the Winter of 1905. Put in a few potatoes in garden. John shot another hare this evening.

SAT 17

One fresh lamb last night. John found a dead lamb on flat - a fresh one, another dead one.

SUN 18

yesterday, buried both. Rain set in before dinner & stopped work in the garden. Took some manger feed & staked it on 3 patches near gateways. I got 5 lbs nails at Preckells. Nine

MON 19

inch 2½ inch 2 and 1 inch, one pound of each also an Auckland Weekly news. Eva tonight wrote a letter to her mother. Raining hard now.

TUE 20

Groceries too out to do anything in garden. Went out to back, sown some turnip slugs for calves.

WED 21

At night went with John to Wesleyan tea meeting. The 25th anniversary of the opening of Wesley Chapel. Bought 2 tickets for \$4 & £1 to go to the Pardon Concert on

SUN 18 One fresh lamb last night. Warm sunsoon
 Floessie for dinner & after tea went with D & G to church (WEELEY). Walked across to J. Hale's. Paid £1. to him which I pay annually for a bit of land along the fence of our boundary, it is mostly slips. The evening turned out cold, it is raining at present.

MON 19 No fresh lambs. Went out to back road and put logs & limbs in traps with snare, between the back road & culvert. John then went on to  Kidnups getting firewood, but whilst out on back dragged hinaw slabs to Culvert.

I went to Directors meeting which began at half past eleven. A very fine day. In the afternoon went and worked at culvert. John shot 2 more hares. He is in Lutheran Hall tonight at a meeting connected with Cricketing. His feed in paddocks for stock. I am going to write a letter to Mam.

Today in Factory Office I paid W M Thompson 4/10 and this amount with Factory bonus, & interest and previously paid up shares gives me 8 fully paid up shares. John home from meeting at 9.30

TU 20 Did not go through ewes & lambs this morning.

 Two wild ducks lit on dam up the gully this morning and John shot both with one shot.

 He has been splitting matai firewood on Kidnups & wheeling stones off oats. Eva posted a letter to paper to her mother. Finished the culvert & put in onions in garden (soil) and wheeled 2 or 3 barrow loads of manure on to bed also put in some potatoes. A beautiful day.

WED 21 Put in some lettuce and some potatoes. One cow with twins on flat. Went out to back with John  snare & did a little before dinner, heavy rain set in. W M Thompson's boy came with Factory cheques to be signed. Job & John at Parsons Benefit cricket concert in Hall. A beautiful evening. Fried hogg in Romeo Canyon

TH 22

S E P T 1904

~~22~~ Heavy rain last night. Heard young goats come in from concert late last night or early this morning. John got can of buttermilk at factory 7¢ 1-5-4. Factory sheep, last 3-8 and 3-7 and the last 3-6 very poor cows, not worth their keep, must fatten them & not take them to sell again. Heavy rain fell today. Started to make a heavy 9 ft gate in woolshed. John paid Carl Schmidt - 4/4 for paying at Station & carriage of case of oranges & bundle of trees from Ormondville. His teeth are very troublesome today & yesterday. Eva has a slight cold.

~~23~~ No fresh lamb this morning. Went out on back  with mare & dragged some logs together at dinner time sledged home & hauled posts.

In the afternoon pawed a passage through on back. Another very heavy shower about 5 o'clock.

~~24~~ gave the 3 calves on hill a small bunch of hay & they enjoyed it. The remains of the little stack is done, that is the portion we left after carting or rather plodding in the main part, or best of it. A letter from Mom tonight, the first one since she went to Rosebank a week ago yesterday. A Horticultural meeting in the Library tonight I believe. Continuous heavy showers.

~~25~~ Found a good sized lamb dead up the gully this evening. Diarrhoea seems to be the cause. Do not know whether he was a twin lamb or single.

~~26~~ SAT 24 A wet day. Finished the making of a 9 ft gate in woolshed today & swept out the sheep pen & left it clean. Skinned the big lamb found dead yesterday. A very small ball of matted wool in the stomach. John found a cow cast in Widesope.

He posted a letter this morning to his mother.

~~27~~ Sun 25 Light rain last night & this morn. Ground muddy. John & Ernest out bear hunting. By Eva at afternoon church. Jessie came back with them. Wild duck stuffed for dinner.

MON 26 SEPT 1904

~~MON 26~~ Fenced Poplars (2) at bottom culvert near back road. John felled some firewood and made a dog kennel. We saved a couple of logs on back. No lambs coming. White frost this morning but letter & paper to Mam this morning. Eva posted one of hers yesterday. Tonight went to hear a lecture delivered by Mr. Egitt in Town Hall, a good lecture. Audience not large. A fine dry day.

TU 27 Worked all day in the garden. Put in potatoes a few but not a few mangel swedes. John got a can of buttermilk this morning.

Pulled carrots & mangels & pulled them in garden. Tilly & Mary came over tonight for a while.

WED 28 A very fine day. Prepared old yards for decking. Yards & surroundings at woolshed too wet & muddy. Found ewe lying dead

~~in water in gully on flat, continuation of Rabbit gully. She seems to have fallen off a log when crossing. This is the first ewe we have lost since lambing commenced.~~

Got in 7 flat ewe lambs, docked. 46 EWE 46 WET lambs, 99 wds. Then got in off ridges 57 EWEs & docked 52 lambs 30 WET 22 WET lambs & put back. Found a good size lamb on flat with swollen knees, he cannot stand, also a small motherless one had to kill both. Oliver Christensen called and he John & Ernest went hunting in the evening.

Mr. Randum & Flossie called in the afternoon the latter stopped for tea also Ernest for fishing

TH 29 Carted in the dead ewe off flat skinned her & boiled her for pigs or hens. Put ewe lambs off ridges on to flat & got in those off Wadnups 65 lambs & 70 lambs 36 32 total lambs 214 and 219 EWEs. 2 wethers amongst them 221. Some of them 5 or 6 were short. Put with new 230 ewes, there may have been 2 wethers amongst em.

TH 29 S E P T 1904

~~FR 29~~ did some weeding in garden after docking.
John carted in some piney firewood to be
used under boiler to boil the sheep, and carted
old gooseberry bushes & limbs to brush heap at
Woolshed. Eva got a letter from Mother, come home
tomorrow by express. Another very fine day.

FR 30 Rain last night. A good deal of rain
~~was~~ fell this forenoon. No work can be done outside.

John got a set of shoes on man & tidied
up the warehouse. I drove in to meet man at the
station, she came by the express with her many kits
parcels & postman teams and presents from Mr. ~~W. H.~~
Tourman who arrived home in good health after
a successful voyage out & a pleasant experience
in the Old Country. John & Gerty have received
an invitation from Mr. Backwell to spend the
evening at their place, both are going Mr. To home
from the Synod. Some thunder today and soft
rain. A good growing day. It was lucky that
we docked yesterday & the day before. The yards
are now wet again. This morning I opened the
two hurdles between the ridges and Diderups
and also the hurdle between flat and ridges
and all the front paddocks are now open to
the two farms. During her last absence Man
on two occasions went to the Chemist in Hastings
Mr. Bates and got most of her tooth extracted.
At a future time he will draw the remainder.
He injected a fluid round the tooth before sawing
it, and she suffered little or no pain - nothing
to speak of. His charges are very moderate.

On the whole this has been a good month,
an early spring, and at present there is good
picking for stock, especially on back fiction.
3 lambs died since ram put in. One in lamb 4203 lbs of dead
No lamb died this season to speak off.

SAT 1st OCTOBER 1904

Went out to Poplar track & logged up with more
~~logs~~ & rolled logs together. Came home
at half past two & got ready to go to Norwood. I
to Factory meeting, where it was agreed to pay &
put to far better fat for the month & other business.

Man Eva & John drove to P.G Grants to buy
a suit for John which came to £ 2 - 19 - 6
Left the township at 1 o'clock & got home before the
heavy rain came down. It rained very hard
during the afternoon, not a cold rain.

SUN 2 Nils Larsson was in the yard with his wagon
this morning before we finished milking.

This is the first Sunday Nils went to factory
this season. We all have been inside today.
It has been a coldish day just. No one called
Vegetables very backward in garden this season. The
only thing showing up as yet is a row of peas.

MAR 3 Thirty One years today since I landed in Wellington

 Walked over flat & found a cow with a young
lamb, one since they were docked, 215 now.

 Walked over back with John & found the
white heifer "Lilly" & her young calf. heifer
like herself. Got them home & Gertie
helped John to drag her into the stable with
a rope, we milked her & took away the calf.

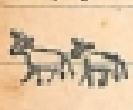
She does not trouble about losing the calf. She
is very quiet. Gertie & Eva have shifted out of their
small bedroom & taken possession of the front room.

After dinner went out again on back & saved some
timber logs for posts - on back track. Much rain fell.
We saw Fred Schmidt's bull with our heifers on back.
One of them round, I think "Star" heifer. Tonight
John has gone to Norwood to a Cricket one meet-
ing. The night is calm & cloudless after the rain.
We are afraid it will freeze & destroy 2 trees in bloom.

TU 4

O C T O B E R 1904

 Put the cow & her calf out on back Sec-
ales the two stars. Found a big cocked

 lamb dead in creek under a culvert in
the water. When skinned I found, dirt and

some wool was in the second stomach. F Schmidt
came on back sec with his dogs & took away
his bull. Dacea split autumnal fence
posts. John felled a pine tree off Widewaps.

This has been a very fine day since fed about.

WED 5 Took Buttercup to Hugh's bull and then

 went out on back with Carl Hanem and
got in the 2 fillies helped him take

his horses. He paid for paddocking \$11.00

We worked in the garden until dinner time

Put in 2 rows of parsnip seed, trowed potatoes.

Mrs Hegg and her daughter Patti called in

 the evening or rather afternoon. John went
Cricketing this afternoon and at present

he & the Parson boys are having tea after doing
some fishing & they intend to do more tonight.

We got the heifer in the bale tonight without roping her.

TH 6 John finished picking off the stones in barley,

 oats & wheat in front and wheeled out weeds &

 couch grass out of garden, split fence posts
& walked over part of back. He is gone with his

brots to Christian Yosteson tonight to be half
soled. Today put in more potatoes, mangold, beet

Carrots and a row of Maize. Stirred around straw-
berries & put a little manure around them. John

wheeled a couple of barrow-loads of manure
into garden. I wheeled one barrow load from under

outside battons at woolshed. Mam busy with her
flowers, weeding & planting. Paid Skinner 10/- for

last months bread. Today has been windy. The heifer
goes into bale without much trouble. The young calf

takes her milk quite easily.

John white-washed kitchen, his mother went to Mr. Becketts for paint brushes and —
④ I walked over paddocks & found a big dead lamb, & a good mother along side with plenty milk. Got her in, also a ewe with twins. Put the skin of the dead lamb on a twin & the ewe took to it at once. The big weaner lamb looked as if he died from the effects of Castration, altho there was a little dirt and wool in the second stomach. Heavy rain in the morning forenoon, fine and calm now. John torching & fishing with other boys.
SAT 3 Docketed two lambs yesterday, a ewe & a wether lamb
~~These two make up for two deaths.~~

Today logged up on back road track during ~~most~~ the forenoon. John tried on two suits of clothes which Mr. Grant sent him as the previous suit was too small. One suit fits all right & he keeps it, the other one I am taking back. The price is £2. 15. 0 of the suit which he keeps. He started this afternoon to cut down the laurel hedge, with a billhook.

The day before yesterday, a goose & four goslings made their appearance near woolshed. Both a lamb for dogs in big boiler. A very fine day & night.
SUN 4 Walked on back. Sheep running scratching against ~~any~~ ^{every} thing they come in contact with, under hedges against legs and fences, they are very much troubled with ticks, also the lambs. The dip "Little Non Poisonous Dip" was not good enough. Say Martin Cather in the forenoon. John & Willy Takakem drove to Hopetoun to see some cricketon. Afternoon Mr. W. Beckett called, did not wait for tea. Also Mr. & Mrs. G. Grant called. Willy & Sime Fricker & Alf that for tea after we all went to the various churches. After church Willy Takakem & Ernest came down. This has been a very fine day. The grass is not coming on quick.

MON 10 OCT 1904

~~Worked on back in the forenoon. John
laid posts rails at dam to fence 3 willows
from cattle. Now staking them about. We also dragged
some logs together with more. Afternoon John was
Clipping laurel hedge & I put in a row of peas in
the garden also some carrots. Mr. Callender came
Collecting for Morris Mission. Mam gave her 2/6~~

~~A lawn Tennis meeting tonight - forty & John
must go up to Library. It is windy tonight.~~

TU 11 Sanded & put a few logs together on back & then put
~~Walls~~ in 8 posts round the 3 willows at dam. Left rain
I fell after dinner. Did not do much in
garden, put in a few maize seed in for shelter
corner of garden. Put 3 rings in Tamworth pigs nose,
as she was rooting under fence in pig paddock.

Mam & Top drove up town & drew out £5 from Sav. & Bent.
Gave Mr. Beckitt 3/6 to be sent with his subscription
to Mr. Webb at Ormondeville as he has started a
Subscription for the purpose of presenting a Bible or
something of that sort to Mr. J. Hatt Day Reader.
Sent the following advertisement to Standard Advocate
for Mr. Callender. For Sale. Four Master Lincoln
rams. six teeth. Price two guineas each in the wool
At J. Baileys Horsewood. To appear 6 times.
It is in the paper now, was sent on Saturday last.

Wee 12 Finished the fencing of the 3 willows at dam
1111 the rain came on and continued all day.
John & another went with a bush waggon and
brought from Collan's bush 4 logs to be chopped
in Hall tonight by local axemen at the social
to be held in aid of the Cricket Club. I drove
up with Mam & John but found no one there.
A few men coming away from the Hall told us
that the social was postponed. The roads are
very muddy. It is like a winter evening.

Very heavy showers last night and all day. John
oled the harness walked over back, also emptied dip
as the crust is up. Put up in girls bedroom a corner
Closet or place to hang clothes underneath, also a
shelf in one bedroom. Rain seems to be general all over.

FR 14 Another thorough wet day. Did a few little jobs
inside. Mam complains about a pain in her left
side. After tea tonight she took a bad turn. Poor
Eva crying. The bad turn soon passed off. Govt & Ann
gone tonight to a birthday party, invited by Miss
Learnmont. Youngster brought her a pair of vases
as a birthday offering. She is now 21 years & Postmistress.

WAT 15 Rain today again, light rain most of the day.
Walked over back & flat. Found the remains of
a sheep on hill opposite Magruder's. The fleece
will do to go with the pieces. Put up clothes hooks in
kids' bedrooms under curtains. Cleaned under &
about batteens in woolshed. Had a look at cattle.
No cow looks as if she will calve for months.

This morning got a bag of sugar at Beeston for 4/9
A neck and a shoulder of mutton from O'Han's Cart 2/5.
We always pay cash for meat, bread & groceries.

The leaves coming out well on Poplars and Elm trees, on
Oak trees the old dried leaves of last year are
on them still. Willows green, Ash trees bare.

Only mowing grass for this time of the year. Our cows
do not care very much about hay. We have plenty hay.

SUN 16 All at home, nothing happened today worth mentioning.
Dad I forgot on the road this morning. John put it back
into Receiver. A goose which has been sitting up the
Creek on "Goote Island" for a few weeks has been float-
ed & her eggs spoiled. Creek down today. Arthur Engelhardt
came with tickets to sell for Lutheran Tea meeting. Mam
bought one. Walked with Eva out on back to see Thrush's nest.
A perfect day. Called you to Wes' Church, W. I came back with you.

Stan drove Mom to catch the 9:30 train for Agincourt, and afterwards finished cutting down the laurel hedge.

Sledged in some hinaw posts, also bar saw wedges etc from back. John sledged in forward off Wiliams & and afterwards fired at a rabbit in the Reserve. Spent half at Lyndersay's farm. Put ewes & lambs off flat into Ridges. In the morning mended old bridge by filling with timber the hole that was washed out, and put some gravel on it. John & Ernest fishing tonight.

TUES. After breakfast got all sheep off back onto Flat & put ewes & lambs on to back. Attended meeting of Dorseton at Factory, home about 1 o'clock.

Gave Factory milk with a handful of fodder to the young calf at dinner time & some good milk from the cow at night & morning. John drove Harry to Ormond's to catch the express for Hastings (on to Throomburt.)

and met Mom & drove her home from Agincourt. Mr. Francis not at all well. A walk at Ormondville & Kest & River. Put in a few posts in fence between the Flat & Ridges. Another perfect day. Plenty sunshine.

WED. 14 John rode Charlie to Ormond's to catch 1st train for Hastings Show. He rode with Ernest and the latter led Cheesy back at midday, after he closed the store in Ormondville. He did not take a water proof coat and heavy rain fell here nearly all day.

The new Baker came up with his basket and we took a large loaf. His terms are £ cash or £ booked. The bread is very white, clean looking & good to eat. Mom has been painting about dining room & kitchen. I put in some carpet sea before the rain remained it. Good news from the war there last 2 days. The Russians have been defeated, lost a great number of guns and from 30,000 to 50,000 were slaughtered & driven back by the Germans. The Japanese lost heavily, but Russia a great deal more so.

TH 20

© C T

1904

Showers in the forenoon, but it turned out a beautiful day. A few people but not a great many went past to the show. Walked up to Buckets & got a bushel $4\frac{1}{3}$ of fool wheat. Slaged in a few posts & stakes from back. The painted roof of Kitchen Wc. too late home - Sewing.

FRI 21 Took more sledges out to Back & dressed the ~~the~~ remaining fence posts, two stockyard posts amongst them, broke up chips and slaged in all but 9 posts, they are big & heavy. Saw all the cattle out there - 18 head big & little. The cows very backward in shaping to spring. We milk only at night & morning and get a little more than half a canful for the Factory. Slaged out to my garden a few posts & stakes for wire netting to keep out hares. After tea Mam & Eva drove in to meet John coming home from Show in 7 o'clock train. Train late. They are now gone to Cricketers Social in Hall, Eva & I at home. This has been a perfect day. Calm & very hot.

SAT 22 Dug a bit in garden & put in some carrot seed. Mam & Eva worked at their garden & tonight they are gone to Lutheran Tea Meeting. John in bed early tonight, his teeth are aching. Got Factory Cheque this morning, amount $17\frac{1}{3}$. Put in a couple of posts in fence, Flat-Ridges. Put netting round my garden & plantation and planted 3 or 4 young acacias instead of the ones the hares ate and destroyed. Drove stakes for netting w^c. John washed buggy. Shifted the malsafe over to one of the houses. Mam Eva & John drove up and paid Halina £4.15.0 for Chest of drawers for Gertie, she also got a pair of white blankets for Eva, Cricketing (2½) pants for John & pair of shoes. John walked through dry sheep in front paddocks. A fine cool day.

SUN 23

C T 1904

A very fine day. Walked over paddocks around back lot.
~~W~~ Saw cattle at Fred Schmidt's corner. Bull
at Schmidt's side of fence. None of the cows
anywhere near calving. Mam & John
drove to afternoon church and at night the
4 of us walked to Wesleyan church, a lady
preacher Miss Hughes conducted the service &
preached a good sermon. A very fine night.
MON 24 Some light rain fell in the forenoon.

Spent the day in the garden putting in carrots
and a few potatoes and manured them.
John digging his mother's side of the gardens
and after milking went practicing cricket.
He has just come in to say that the new bakers
horse was today frightened at the train in
Ormondville and ran away, knocking the cart.
This forenoon young Mr. Rose from Damavik
called and we let him book two fat ewes for
the next Orm^{be} sale tomorrow week.

TU 25 A thorough wet day. Sent John 1-17-10
away today—two one pound notes enclosed with
order demand. Washed out woolshed floor.

Mended mare's collar. Saw a strange dog
~~that~~ in Reserve and ran up to Brown gate
and heard a dog barking in bushes near big
willow tree, went over and found two dogs in
the act of worrying a sheep on the ground, they
had a quantity of wool pulled out and both
ears eaten off. Left the sheep on the ground
and with John followed the dogs through Becks
and on to the road near Hotel, through township
and home to their owners, C Petersen Sabatinist.
Came home through Reserve and found a hog's ear
dagged & carried it home. Pulled a dressed hog's
ear out of crack in Reserve where I saw one of the dogs &
got home the worried hog's & put it in sheep yards.

WED 26

© C T 1904

~~WED 26~~ Shifted meat safe to underneath verandah and put a boarded top on it. Skinned drowned hog & up the Reserve creek. Fences the willow at W.C. Mam & Gut did a big heap of washing. John cricketing in the afternoon. A little rain fell today again. At night went to Valley meeting to Ormond ^{to} Vicarage with Mr. Bookell, home late. Sent to Mrs. Thistle for 10 bales, terms £10 - 0 - 0 to be placed to my account in Union Bank. Leaves coming out on Oak trees. Elms grown also poplars well on, ash trees bare. Good growth weather

TH 27 John painted meat safe & cupboards and sledged in some firewood, put coal out on back. Some rain fell today again. Cannot get sheep or yards dry. Did some work in top garden. It is now wire netted all round and hare proof. Hoed up a row of potatoes and put in two rows of carrot seed. There is too much sorrel in it, must lay it down in grass & clover.

~~TH 27~~ Great indignation there last 2 or 3 days all over the British Empire at the action of the Russian Baltic Fleet firing on English fishing boats - killing & wounding some, sinking some vessels.

FR 28 Rain in torrents nearly the whole day.

~~FR 28~~ John painting the underneath part of the iron of front verandah. Some rain came down in front bedroom. I was all day in carpshed shifting a stack of white pine boards. Some of the boards very much damaged. They were stacked when the timber was green and nothing put between the layers of boards, today I placed strips between the boards. Tonight there was a great conflagration in the direction of Ormond ^{to} the sky was red it looked as if there was a house on fire. John went up to Bookell's to enquire, after telephoning they discovered that the cause was some logs burning.

SAT 29

69 OCT 1904

Cashed up, rain a great part of the day. Made drain of ~~W~~ old from sheep yards across in front of woolshed.

John finished painting, went through shop and shot 2 hares. Helena sent chest of drawers chair (4) and small table. Walked up township, got 2 small bottles bulldog stout, chun coffee beans. A.W. news, Union Bank slip acknowledging £10-0-0 placed to my credit by Messrs Hines & Kettle. Tonight sent a letter by John to C Peterson telling him about the damage done by his dogs on Tuesday last and asking him to pay for one sheep & destroy both dogs.

SUN 30 Squally today all at home. After dinner there

Came W. & W.H. Beekle and Mrs Leamont.

They left for home at 9.30 No rain, but cloudy.

John went to Wesleyan church. Home at 9.30

MON 31 A little rain last night or this morning. Got in ~~out~~ all dry sheep into old yards & picked out 31 fat ones & tagged the few requiring it & put them on

flat, the others on ridges & hilltops. Some very

big heavy fat well-wooled ones amongst the 31. Some of them not near good enough for freezing. Mama got me a bottle of "Allen's Lung Balsam". John making a garden up the creek in Reserve. Gave a subscription of 5/- on

W. Beekle's list towards a Brass Tablet to be placed in Cromondville Church in Memory of the late Canon Webb. Received demand for Road Rates from Mr. Erickson to day, a rate of 7/- of a penny on 1032 comes to 11-5-5

1ST NOVEMBER 1904

TUE 2 NOV The mare foaled last night or this morning, a filly. Took the 31 fat ones to town's sale, but a score of 10/- on them, they fetched a 10/- each. Mr. McKenzie, Graham ~~Wines~~ bought them. After coming home I got in tame &

Rever's hogs to latte in yards, rams in shed. 3 turkeys put in enclosure today to fatten. Harry Marshall Auctioneer sold the fat ones. Rummy Auctioneer was selling for Hines & Kettle.

WED 2

H O V

1 9 0 4

- We dagged & shorn the 14 rams and 30 hoggets today.
The small hoggets in Reserve are all healthy and strong but light fleeces, rams in good condition.
Mam & Gerty gone tonight to Choir practice in Church.
This day has been windy, but fairly calm at present.
- THURSDAY After breakfast got in all sheep of Widerup's Ridge and started to dag them. Light rain came on & we put 27 in shed where kept them on ridge the woolly ones on flat not so many ticks as I expected. Got sheep ^{cheque} from W Rose £27-17-9 for the 31 fat ewes. Amongst the 27 shown today - 12 4 tooth wethers & a few good rams. Mam today went to see Mr. Mulholland about annual church tea-meeting. Very high wind last night. An elm tree broken off at ground & blown over in buggy yard. Not very much rain fell today.
- FRI 4 A good many vehicles went past this morning ~~at Bay~~ for Palmerston Show - the People's Day.
- SAT 5 John & Gerty went with Mr. Packelt in his gig. Shorn 2 hoggets & killed a poor wether for dog. Dug a bit in my garden & put in Cowgrass and raked in some lucerne. Sent cheque 27-17-9 to Union Bank this morning. Walked over part of Pack's Run most of the cattle. Strawbony is only begining to spring. Agosia say for the show news came last night that poor Auton Anderson died. He has been ailing for a long time.
- SAT 5 John drove Mam Eva & I to Ormondville with Cheesey to catch 1st train for Hastings. The fare was 4/6 return. Mam had the whole of her remaining teeth drawn by Mr. Bates. On arriving in Hastings we went & had lunch at Sturck's. We came home by the late train & arrived in Ormond 1st after 7 o'clock. We had a very fine day. The mare went in the buggy all night five days after foaling.

NOV

1904

SUN 6

Another fine day. Tomby the ranger paid a visit to John & Ernest over at the creek in Tucks. All of us went to church at night. Very windy.

MON 7 Sent letter to El House to come here on the 9th  with his entire. John got in sheep and

we dagged them until a shower came on. We then put 60 in shed & shore until 4 o'clock - 30 of them, the other half in shed tonight. John went cricketing at 5 o'clock. We heard a dog barking  out on back - we saw the ewe lambs running so I went out beyond the far scrub & found  a ewe cast her lamb standing by her.

I also saw a dog running & smelling about - a thick set sporting-looking dog. Fair colour body, white round the neck & chest, he went in the direction of Magounen's. A letter from C.C. Pedersen agreeing to ^{pay for} damage to sheep done on the 25th of last month when he gets his pay. A letter from Agincourt asking Mann to go up for a while as Mr. Francis is still sick. A letter from the Union Bank acknowledging the sum of 27 47. 9 less 9 exchange to be put to my account.

TUE 8 We shore today, besides dagging some 42 and  put some dagged ones back on flat. So in shed tonight. John gone cricketing. Gerty went practicing tennis. Mann who went to a Ladies Church meeting this afternoon at Miss Clearmont's. Hooded up some potatoes in garden and put in two short rows of mangold seed. The carol seed has not showed up yet. Think it won't grow.

WED 9 Shore the sheep in the shed last night. So some heavy showers fell to day. Newmood won cricket match  with our 1st poor play on both sides. Put more to House's  Eatin in shed haddock. Young 2 dead ewes on back, skinned one. Mann Gert & I at Cricket social tonight. Shore now 4 same 159 sheep -

TH 10

N O V

1 9 0 4

~~TH 10~~ Put in cabbage plants & put in a few in top garden ~~too~~. Shook in some turnip feed.

John sledged in firewood & got in 50 sheep & dragged them. Shove 20 of them in shed tonight. 30

FRI 11 Shove the sheep in shed last night - 30 & John

~~got~~ got in 35 & dragged them & we shove 25 of them and put 30 in the shed tonight. Gave £ 3-11-0

cheque to Mam to pay Halena's bill 2-11-0 - and get some change. Pulled the wool off a dead ewe on back. A goose sitting on 5 eggs alongside sheep yards

came off this morning with one gosling. This has been another very fine shearing day.

SAT 12 Shove the 30 in shed last night & 10 more. 45

John got in the lot, 95, off flat & dragged them and put back 80. We knocked off between

half past 3 and 4 o'clock. Weighed some of the fleeces - a few of the mothers weighed 11 $\frac{1}{2}$ lbs each belly wool, weighed one ewe's fleece 10 $\frac{1}{2}$. Many of the mothers fleeces weigh 11 to nett. Many of the hoggets fleeces are matted. We are not skirting the fleeces.

Many of the fleeces - most of them - are discoloured from rubbing under front limbs & legs and they are broken on the back. Three little girls have been here today with Eva, Bonnie, Ella & Olive Nordby's. Mam went up to O'leary's & paid his bill 3-17-9. Rain set in at 6 o'clock from the west. Raining now.

SUN 13 last night was a nasty cold windy rainy rough night. Very rough on the poor freshly shorn sheep. Windy all day but not so cold as last night. John walked over Lyman's end of back. I walked over the other end. Brought back a sheep skin. Only John gone about tonight

MON 14 A blower cold miserable day. Mam did not go to Agincourt, the day too rough. We passed N.E. late 8-1 mostly hoggets & muttons. 112 - 64 163 - 66 184 - 66

At Medina came & had tea & stayed for the night. Went with him to Hall's factory where medicine bottle was opened.

TU 15 NOV 1904

John found a hogg cast on flat. He drove Mam to catch the 9.15 train for Agincourt. Mr. Brodie went up to township. Windy day with some showers. Got package of peas at Beckells. Saved the fourth bale of Wool & branded them, only one place in shed now except the four Coloma ones. Hunting a bit

in gardens. He got a letter from Charley at Le Anti to say he (Charley) took only one coat away from Palmerston. John's coat & W. Beckells were in one parcel & left in the cloak or parcel room on show day & Charley's coat is gone. Another severe night on show sheep. Tonight a meeting is to be held in Library for the purpose of getting up a social in aid of C O'Brien's family. The mother very bad for some time past, gone to Waspuikwan hospital today where one of her children is already. Neighbours have taken the other children. John is to be at the meeting in library tonight. Windy & rough.

WED 16 Another rough day. Went through show sheep now dead, they are behind legs & stamps & under banks. John got sticks & stuck the pens. Put in some of our own ~~yellowish~~ cabbage plants here & a row of peas in the garden. Got a post card from W. Fournier wishing many returns of yesterday, his birthday also. A letter from Commissioner of Land & Income tax demanding land tax on $\frac{1}{2}$ acre after £500 exemption and mortgage of £300. The tax is £1 in the £, amount comes to 77/8.

He got a holiday from school, bits of sport at Ormond ~~the~~

TH 17 Sent Post card to Rosebank. Mowed some grass round house. Sharpened croquet. John went

over back & after dinner got in 29 sheep off flat. We sheared 26 of them & put 23 in shed tonight.

FR 18 Up early sheared the sheep in shed & got in remainder 31 and finished my sheep today 360. Went to Hastings meeting ground

Paid Collinge's bill £1.6 $\frac{1}{2}$ & Collie 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ land Tax 17/8.

I measured the dog sheep there are 114 four teeth withers.

SAT 19 NOV 1904 8:43

A rough forenoon, wind & rain. Put in a bale 63 flax seeds. We did not press it, as it will hold more. Put ewes & lambs off back on to flat. Put sheep shank on back.

John met Mam with buggy, coming from Agincourt. She brought cabbage plants & I put soon in. We got up ~~at~~ yesterday from Ormond ^{the} flower roots from Mr. Weightman - Dahlias - Mam put them in today. Sent to see Farmers Union Hastings (Fraser) 14/-.

All but me in Norwood tonight. Fine moonlight.

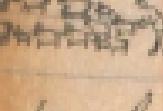
SUN 20 Walked over back with Eva. We found "They"

 the cow with with a young calf in scrub. Brought her home & John milked her.

 She gave a lot of milk & did not trouble much about taking away the calf. Eva took home a thrush's nest with 4 eggs in it, a fifth egg got broken. Gerty went in Mr. Beckells express to Ormondville church to witness a confirmation Service. 20 were confirmed & the church full.

All of us went to Norwood Church at 2:30. The Bishop preached, after the service we stayed for tea at Mr. P. & G. Grant's. John came home & milked us. We all went to Presbyterian Church in the school room Grant's. John & I went to Wesleyan. W. J. came home with Gerty.

MON 21 Sent cheque by Eva to Mr. P. G. Grant \$4-2-6 for £2 got yesterday from Mr. Grant & 2-2-0 as a subscription to the Presbyterian Church.

Put in some seeds in garden where the early seeds did not grow. Put in parsnip, carrot & a few man gold seeds. After dinner put in some ewes & lambs.  & had time to put into shed only 19 ewes. when heavy rain came on and continued for a long time. There was no time to dog the ewes.

 A lamb had a hock broken & I killed it for mutton. Gerty has a letter from Mr. Parker Martin. Gave the young calf a drink & was going.

TU 22

N O V

1 9 0 4

5 4 0

~~D~~ Got factory cheque this morning 1 - 13 - 1

Gerty drew tram to catch 9:15 train for Agincourt.

Shore the 19 cows in she last night let them go back on flat. John dredged in a load of firewood.

We passed Ball 16 & that in it 70 fleeces. A letter from a Barbados wool buyer offering $7\frac{1}{2}$ cents for the wool.

Put in more mangold & carrot seed in the garden where the first lot has not grown. Opened out the pit in the garden where the carrots were picked, but they are all rather quibbles. John went cricketing this evening & Top at lawn tennis. W. J. came back with Top & Ernest came with John. Willy here too.

Ernest passed in all subjects today at the examination.

WED 23 Sent cheque to Cottrell & Humphries 7 - 2 - 6

got 2 years into John W & J. Yorkelson went in our buggy to Ormondville en route to Whitbyman to a cricket match. Rosewood won by wicketts.

Top brought back the buggy. Put in a few cabbage plants & shook raked in a few cabbage seeds.

Cat removed some of the long grass near green house. After dinner got in & dredged 3 & 4 rods. A lamb got his hoof down between the batten & in twisting round broke or disjoined his hip, must kill him tomorrow.

Top got the cows home & milked two of them.

THURS A very fine warm day & a beautiful calm moonlit night. Top drove to the station & met the cricketors. Willy Yorkelson & Oliver Erickson for tea. In shed tonight 22 cows, the remainder - 16 in yard. The cow "May" has turned out much better than we expected. She is very quiet, easy to milk & gives a good quantity.

FRIDAY Shore today 5 & 8 cows, good heavy fleeces. On 12 the

SAT In shed tonight 20 cows. A Mr. Tait, Temperance organiser called, gave him \$10 out of factory cheque. He

was short 1/2 of change, gave it to him. Man can have from Agincourt. Minned lamb John shore a east side

SUN In flat, a weak one.

FRI 25 NOV 1904

Show today 41. Knocked off early. All hands down in the evening to the Social. Our 3^t was taken. Left for home after one o'clock. A beautiful calm moonlit night.

SAT 26 This morning Mam & Top went in 1st train to Kaikora & went from there in a Spring cart out to Mr. Barkers. After staying there for an hour or two came away again. I and Eva met them at station with buggy another very fine shearing day. Show 40 and Knocked off early. A sheep buyer came W. Allwood. The ewes today again cut heavy fleeces, 9 to 12 lbs. and clean. Eva slept until 10 o'clock this morning.

SUN 27 Walked over back with Eva. A very fine day. At night John & Top went to Healey church and Tommy Hutchinson came back with them.

MON 28 Got in all the ewe lambs before breakfast and put them through the race - 60 ewes & one hogget. Show 41 and in shed now 40.

Found a good show ewe dead on flat and her lamb standing alongside her. Skinned the ewe this evening, she is in prime condition. Top at lawn tennis & John at Cricket this evening.

TU 29 Show the last 40. One wether amongst them

Pressed Bale N 6 - 60 fleeces at 7 = 53 Put all new lambs off flat ~~on~~ to ridge & Widerups. We have lost one wether, he has been with the ewes & lambs all spring & was crutched with the ewes. I also make the number of Ewes short by 9. There were 228 ewes when the rams were taken out & 219 shown. 6 I found dead. One four tooth wether - marked is gone. If I find the marked wether dead or alive later on I will mark it here.

WED 30 NOV 1904

Cricket match today. Rosewood 105. Darnieck 101.

Pressed Bale No. 8 - 54 flues 179 - 56

and 9 coloured flues were put on top of No. 10 containing
piping at bottom, next bellies (the bulk), 9 flues on top.
THURSDAY NOVEMBER 1904 December 1 John got his Larsen's mare & bush waggon &

took 3 bales to Ormond². Our man & self got out on
road & run up German line as far as Fairlands. Thunder
in the afternoon & terrific heavy shower. It was a wet afternoon.
John could not go with a second load of wool, owing to
the rain. He had a tooth drawn by a dentist who
visits Rosewood weekly - stays at top hotel. John
was charged 5/- for injecting fluid round tooth & pulling.
John then took Larsen's waggon home to him.

Ira today bought a new 2nd standard reading book 1/-.

FRI 1 NOVEMBER 1904 DECEMBER

 John made two trips to Ormond² with 6 bales
today with Nils Larsen's bush waggon & got in a bit pressed
in the evening. Mr. Carrick called about little Dip, Ormond
2 cases of Powder dip to be sent through Mr. Beckett agent.
A watchmaker from Darnieck, Woods - called. Mr. Thoburn
& children & two nieces from Palmerston called. Mr. Collins
Called about a surprise party to be held at J. Turkelson's.
We are unable to go. Went out on back, saw 15 head of cattle.

Had up some potatoes in garden & put lime round cabbage
plants, many slugs. Hot forenoon, a little rain fell.

 John paid Mr. Callender for advertising 4 rooms in Adam 6/-

SAT 3 John took the last bale of wool to Ormond² in Nils
 Larsen's bush waggon. Nils took the milk to factory
in his express. We have more skim milk than we can use.
We have over a can of milk for the factory. Warm makes
butter. The wool went to Napier today. John consigned it.
Sent letter of description & to Wm & Kellie. Did some
weeding in top garden. John drove man to Mr. Fries.
Boiled mutton & mangoldas for turkeys. A very fine day.

SUN 4 Drove to Ormond church with Mr. Beckett in his gig &
with his mare. At night went to church - all hands.
All Seal for tea. W. Turkelson in the evening. ^{got night, also} went.

MOND

DECEMBER 1904

5 d

John helped Mr & Mrs Hodson take a cow down the road to ^{Yea Schmidt's} Pasture, with a halter. A rough cold squally day. Started to make a gate in wattle. Arthur Bugden came and I paid his bill £ 5 - 1 - 1 I gave him a cheque for 3 - 5 - 1 & he gave me a pound note. News tonight that poor Johnston died today in the Asylum.

TU 6 A squally miserable day, much rain fell in the evening. Cut some grass along by Wellingtons.

John put in seeds & potatoes in his garden, and dredged in a good load of matai. Top got a letter from Mr. Barker. She need not go there. Cold wet night.

WED 7 Drove some of the cricketers to Station - 2 Tortelam's

I Collings & John, they were beaten by 13 runs, and only had 36 to beat in the 1st innings. Showers all day. Did a little work in shed. Made scarecrow & stuck it up in barley to keep the sparrows away.

Got some groceries at Bugden's this morning.

Mr. J. Tortelam & Hilly for tea tonight, after coming up in the buggy from railway station. Got wool night.

TH 8 "Ponsony" came round today. There is a bull with her a strange animal, must have jumped fence. There is a bill from that wretched doctor in Waipawa Ross for £ 1 - 6 - 0. He should be prosecuted for malpractice.

TH 9 Got in Burne sheep 11 rams & 27 hoggets and put ~~most~~ out all 8 was lambs in Reserve after digging the lambs - 209. Put the 27 hoggs on back & 4 rams on Ridge. Got in the 3 heifers off back & put them on Reserve with cows. Vicky Duck came & took the bull away. Mr. Beckett went to the Hospital yesterday.

FR 9 Mum took Cheesy to Collings & got shoes on her.

John cut grass along road fence & at Greenhouse I sowed plantation at top garden and after dinner went to poor Johnston's funeral. A hot day.

Arthur Bugden went to Ngamoko for some small pigs. He got three & I got one from him. He took 2 to Samuels. Mum & I got down to Mr. Hutchinsons & on to T. Smiths.

SAT 10

DEC 1904

WED 11 Drove the 3 red hifers to High 3, the bull at Ellis' Had to drive them home again & then over to Reeds and left them there. Got in and shot 22 lambs. They had too many ticks on them. Little New Zealand Dip was good to keep sheep free from ticks. Some light rain came on. After tea walked up to Friction's & bought a pair of Sunday boots 17/- a pair &c for John 3/- also 2 hooks to keep curtains open. Called at Henderson's to say good-bye, they are leaving for the South Island on Monday. Mr. Henderson & Claude have done well in the South since they went there. Received 10/- from Mr. Cantlay instead of a 10/- subscription which I paid towards ministers' stipend for him 6 months ago.

SUN 12 Walked with Eva over paddocks. She found a Thrush's nest with 4 eggs in it. She took away two of them. John went to Manawatu with Ernest to fish.

After dinner C C Smith, Ada & 3 children came. Also for tea Estha, she, Gert & John gone to Wesley Church.

TUE 13 Moved stone in bay paddock. John got in some firewood. Went by coach to catch train & on to Te Aute. Stayed at F. M. Bell's tonight. Ellis or McKenzie the supposed murderer was taken to Wellington.

WED 14 Arrived in Napier about 10 o'clock. Bought a watch chain & a watch for John and a book. Tom & Browns Schooldays. Two brooches for Gert &

■ Gram. Nuggets & print for Eva. Spectacles for self. Went in Pous with James Thompson to spit, saw wool in store green price. 9/- fleece 6/- Bellis per sq. At 4 o'clock went out to Clive from Taranaki with James Thompson stayed at his place tonight.

THU 15 Left Taranaki by 8.15 train for Napier. English buyers very eager to buy. Great excitement among them for good lots. Mine fetched 10/- Bellis 6/- etc. Went out in Harts coach to Patowhai to Roselant. Rough day. Mr. Tournier has a touch of Sciatica. Dogs making hay. Went down & saw the old people & Mr. & Mrs. Fulford.

TUE 12

DEC 1904

W. Foarnman after dinner drove me to Hastings to catch 3.5 train. He put in a sack for me, cabbage lettuce, peas, raw potatoes & a ham. Saw Dan O'Reilly come back with S. Neel, H. Greenay and Jack Storah got in train at Takapau. Gert & Eva met me.

FRIDAY The school children between Woodville &

SAT 13 Split with their parents & teachers met at Waipukarau & had sports drill ex ec. All went from here except me. I drove them down & met them at 7.30 Windy & rainy. Not a day for hay making, but it kept fine until evening. Saw a duck today with 2 little ones. She had seven yesterday lost 5. A hen brought out 4 chicks today. Rain & wind tonight. Carl Schmidt agrees to keep Dahlia for 25 cash, me allowing him to far breaking her in - equal to 27.

SAT 14 A rough showery squally day. Shifted Ewes & lambs out of Reserve into flat. Alf Neel called to see the 4 rams. Offered them to him to six. He must take a week to make up his mind.

Gerty gone in 4.30 train to Agincourt. Mam & Eva drove

SUN 15 Visited over back with Eva. A fine day. Blowey

Went to 2.30 church. Mr. Lambert preached.

MON 16 A dull cloudy calm peculiar morning. Mam up at 4 a.m. John & I at half past milked early. John went at the hay to turn it. Light rain came on we got in 79 lambs, shore lot of them. 13 in the shed tonight. Could have thrown the 79 only I went to Directors meeting at Factory. High wind most of the day & tonight. Can do nothing with hay.

TUE 17 Above the 13 before breakfast John milked off 20.

Got in all sheep of ringer from off 71 lambs. Shore them. Light rain came on & we could not get in the remainder. Spot refused to work. Paid by to Lemonade man for use of mixer & mallet. Letter from Gert Agincourt.

WED 21

DEC 1904



"Spot" refused to bring in the cows this morning, he wandered along the road to Comondth. John picked him up at I. Brown's & tied him up to the buggy & brought him home. Man went to Waipukumau hospital. H. M. Beckett came home by 7 o'clock train. W. S. Deckell called tonight. We carted in the hay, any, this forenoon. A letter from Dr. Barnard acknowledging annual 10/-

TH 22 Got factory cheque this morning 2· 12· 10

Two of the 5 cows do not give much milk. They calved last May. One, "Buttercup" calved in July 7th "Lilly" calved 5th October & May Nov 20. A poor cheque for 5 cows, we may reckon them 3 cows. We got 8 lbs of butter & 6⁰ worth of cream during the month.

 Mr. Sharp sent his boy for 2 geese. He paid 6/- for them. We killed 2 gobblers this morning

 John plucked & cleaned them out.

We tried this morning to get in the sheep off flat but "Spot" would not work, then rain came on & continued nearly all day.

 Mr. Erickson 2 little girls, Hilda & Olae here today playing with Eva. John sledged in a load of firewood. I did some weeding in garden.

FR 23 I walked over to Bucks & brought home the 6

 hujos paid 35c ap. Pet was served on 22nd Stars hujer on 21st & Lucy on the 10th John

 near to Comondville & sent a dressed turkey to Rosebank by 1st train. He called at Bangtoun

 & bought a ~~sheep~~ a week old for 10/- We got in the ewes & lambs & finished shearing them & put them on the wagons & riders, left 2 woolly ones to be killed later on. Charley came by midday coach. Got by late train last coach. Received from Carl Schmitz £ 25. 0. 0/- for "Dahlia", 3 year old mare. I've brought in a silver locket for watch chain from Woodville. Killed a very good lamb this evening. This has been a splendid day.

SAT 24

D E C 1904

Spent half a hour with Mr. Johnson & a greater
part of the morning. Mow'd the remaining grass at
my garden and in Oak plantation. John mow'd
some in gully plantation. After tea all except
Mam went to township on hill. Crowds moving
about. A very fine day & night. I came home early.
Mam put in Savings Bank in Norwood today \$ 25,
Eva also put 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ in Bank making for her \$ 2. For Mam \$ 50.
Charley Gerty Eva & John got home about 10.30

About half past 12 we were wakened by a
number of Carolers from township who
played some nice music at front verandah.
There seemed to be 10 or a dozen of them. John quite
Mon 25 A beautiful hot typical Xmas day. Eva &
Xmas day. went for a walk, going over flat we found
a larks nest with 2 young ones. We went over back
& had a rest then & then a drink of ginger ale
out of a bottle which Eva brought. We saw the cows
which are springing & got home at 10.30. Miss
Larsen called for the can of milk before we were
up & took last night to factory. We kept the
morning's milk. Our Xmas turkey was nicely cooked
for dinner & was tender, nuts & fruit was very nice.
Tonight all gone to church except one. Fine night.
Tue 26 Miss Nils Johnson has been sick for a few
days. Dr. Simplici saw her last Saturday
but did not know what to make of the case.
So this forenoon she sent for Mam who advised her
to go to the hospital, which she did with Nils &
Mam accompanying her. They returned by
the 7 o'clock train & walked. Mam John & John gone
to hall on hill where the Wesleyans have a series of
Song. Today John was at Wesley; his via at Gallows.
Charley went in coach to catch 4.30 or 5 o'clock train.
This has been a very hot day. We did no work.

TU 27

DEC

1904

WED 28 Stopped down on Hill. John rounded up gally plantation & turned what was round last week. A hot day. Put all empty bottles in a case - 92. Shots in O'ville none of us went. Mam drove around & got 4 bacon from Baker & Son & 4 from Skinner & meat from J. O'Hara for tea meeting.

WED 28 Carted in all the made up hay from my garden & took it to rock plantation. Heavy rain set in at 3 P.M.

WED 28 Continues all this evening. Ella here tonight. 2 little girls - Wilkins & 2 miss Shugars went home in coach after the rain set in; also Tilly, Theodore, Esther & 3 little ones. John had a letter from Carl Engelbreton in Corkland.

TH 29 Rain the greater part of the day. Wrote up some pictures in Woolshed & pressed a bale of lamb's wool. Branched it No. 11. Mr. Brodie here tonight. Was in Lutheran Hall, but very few members turned up.

TH 29 May was round today. Did not know where to take her. A Hugh called tonight to see Brodie & joined Union Mulholland called with Hugh, wants a black lamb.

FR 30 Went with Brodie to Yorkelsons to see a lame cow, and from there in a spring cart to see a lame horse at Mr. Roberts. We were driven back to Factory.

FR 30 John got meat at J. O'Hara's for sandwiches. We split a great number of pea sticks and stuck the peas. Ella went to see her Aunt & Uncle & stayed at home. Eddy Martin called. A very fine day.

SAT 31 John turned the bay on Hill. I walked out on back & found that the 2 cows had calved - Strawberry & Primrose. The latter has a nice coloured heifer

Calf. Strawberry is a bull calf. In the afternoon the others went to Hall getting ready for the tea meeting.

I got in some of the sheep & killed a woolly lamb. Was doorkeeper at the Hall. A good crowd took 10.6. Paid Brodick £1-1-0. for the Hall. About £9 clear. a stormy night. Saw Mr. Mulholland home to his gate about 10. On the whole this has been a successful year. Receipt £381-

SUN 1st JAN 1905

A fearful rough morning. Torrents of rain & high wind. All sorts of stock seeking for shelter. None of us went from the house. Walter Tilly & Peter came after tea & stayed the evening. Not quite so rough now.

MON 2 Drove up to Town Hall & took our things away. Paid 3/6

 to Carl Schmidt for cheese which he lent for using in Hall as a substitute for bran for drying for articles, some sandal got mixed with it & made it unfit for horses to eat. Rosewood tennis players go to Somersby to play & got beaten. A rough day for its windy but dry. Lent 2 cans of milk to factory today.

 Mam & the 2 girls gone by midday train, the girls to Rosebank. Mam to Waipukeroo Hospital to see Mr Beckitt & Mr Hodson, both improving.

I went to meet 7 o'clock train but owing to the road down country the train did not come in to Ormona until 9.25 A long time to wait. Vivian Parsons is staying here tonight with John. A thorough winter night.

TUE 3 At home. Did a little in garden. Blowing nearly all day. Billed with kil screen for carrying milk. It came to 12/- two half lams deducted 8/- Paid 4/-

WED 4 A fine day, a bit breezy, turned out & raked the  bit of hay on hill. John with Ernest fishing in  Jacks creek. The latter has a licence. He caught 3 or 4 trout today. Fitzgerald's Circus in Ormona¹ tonight. John rode down with Ernest.

A good many vehicles have gone past from Horowhenua.

THU 5 Another fine day. Went out on back & found "Star"  with a young wild calf. Had some trouble in getting him in as the calf seemed to be a week or more old.  He had to catch him & lead him home.

We cut the barley in front with scap hooks.

FRI 6 John mowed the corner plantation & after dinner went with Ernest & Cyril fishing. Ernest brought us 6 trout today. We had fish for tea & light rain.

 John shot a rabbit yesterday in Ormona.

PR 6 J. A N 1 9 0 5

Received William's sketch cheque for 10 bales of wool.
After deducting for wool packer's stamp & 10 advance \$66.5 - 10
of a ballance was sent to me. 177.12.8 was the net amount
of the 10 bales. Paid W. grants bill, amount 20.2.5
less a pound allowed for discount. Gave cheque 25.0.0

Paid A. Helena for two bracelets, wire matress in 4.12.0

Minor & matress previously purchased, included.

Light rain this evening. The boys fishing tonight.

SAT 7 John & Cyril took "Lilly" to Hog's back. Ernest

 came down & the 3 boys have been fishing
and shooting all day. Shot 4 hares.

Fri 8 I walked over & around back - did some trapping.
Saw a rabbit at the edge of scrub opposite Eric's gateway.
Sent cheque to Union Bank. To bear interest, 100 for year
the remainder to be placed to current acc^t 66.5 - 10
Mam sent a letter to Gerty at Rosebank.

SUN 9 All at home except Eva & Edie. Ernest & John
went to Wesleyan church at night. I wrote to Eva. Rain.
John paid Palle Jensen for black currants 5/-.

TUE 11 A note from W. B. Thomson asking me to go as a
delegate to Waipukiroa (Farmers Union) with A. Olsen
on Wednesday next. Walked up to township paid 5/-
to Christian for mending boots and left him another
pair to half sole. A fine day. John out with the boys.
They shot 2 hares. A letter from Gerty. Killed a lamb.

WED 12 Cut up lamb. John (or Ernest) rode to Ormondville
& sent 2 lambs to Rosebank by 15 train. Weight of 6.5 kg.
 in all hay & put it in bay shed, which is now full.
put the barbs into sacks & put them in wool-shed.
but only a few sheaves made a stack. Ernest caught
a few trout. A letter from Eva & son from Union 13 and.
stating that they have placed to my credit 100 bearing
interest at 2% per cent for a year. I thought they
allowed 4%. One from Dimidius Walker 4/- for 1.5.0
Pub^t for Herald for ensuing year. Payable bill for 3.5.16

WED 11

JAN 1905

 Went by 1st train to Waipukarau. 4/- fare for return ticket. Meeting of Farmers' delegates in County Council Chambers. Between 15 & 20 members. Subjects dealt with - Freehold & Leasehold. Another dinner in Hotel 2^½. Left before meeting was over to catch 2.50 train. Came home in coach. John working at Fred Schmidt's getting in his hay.

TH 12 Some light rain last night & this forenoon.

 Trimmed & took weeds out from carrots in top garden. Young Mr. Monteith representing W.L. & Halt called. John dragged in a heavy hewen gatepost for new gate going out to road from yard. Paid 1[•] 6^½. Cheque to Diniwaddie Walker 76^½: Buy a few potatoes in top garden, a good sized. A fine calm afternoon.

FR 13 John took a bale of lambs wool & bundle skins

 - 9, one of them a very small lamb skin, paying 2 cases of empty bottles (92) to Robjones & Sons.

Dressed hewen gatepost & dug hole. Put a wire across oats in front of house & tied 4 Kerosene tins on it.

SAT 14 Put in and rammed hewen gatepost.

 Slashed one load of firewood off Widerups.

John all day helping Fred Schmidt get in some hay and head his stack. Mam milked some of the cows. John paid Christian 4/6 for half fitting my boots. At night the 3 of us and Esther went to township & to Library. Another fine hot day.

SUN 15 Another hot day. The 3 of us went to church at 2.30. No one came today, only Ernest for tea.

 Carted the heap of boards that was lying by the side of the buggy shed, and stacked away a them in cart shed. Found underneath them nine broken eggshells taken there by rats & broken & eaten. Drove up to township. Paid £ 11-17-8 amount of Mr. Beckett bill. Gave him Cheque for 18^½. Got letter & photo from Eva sent her a letter. Warm day.

TU 17

JAN 1905

Wrote to the new middle gate. Mum went to the Waipukarau Hospital to see Mr Beckett and Mr Thaddeus, came home by 7 o'clock train. I walked up with the tea-meeting money £ 17·1 after deducting expenses, Only Mrs Martin & Beckett attended. Three pounds to be sent to Mr Quintrell the amount owing to him for Church Organ. £ 3 each was given to Mr Beckett from being part of the money (£ 5 each) which we advanced to purchase the organ. Mr Beckett came down to enquire about Mr R. John when in Ormond ⁱⁿ today paid Segars bill £ 3·5·6

WED 18 John mown a bit on Hill & hedged in firewood. Put tar on top of 2 human gateposts, the middle and road posts & covered tops, one with a board and one with tin. John took May to Hugh's bull and after tea went to townsite.

Breezy today & a great deal of smoke about.

Attended a meeting of Directors at Factory.

TH 19 Worked most of the day at Stockyard. A windy day.

FRI 20 The 3 of us went at night to see Steel-Paine family. Sent John's insurance money to Gibson £ 1·17·10

SAT 21 Drove up on Hill. Bought 2/6 hat for me & 4/- straw hat

SUN 22 John left buggy at J Collings' for new tires to be put on. Worked at the hay on hill. A warm day.

John wrote a letter to Gerty at Rosebank. I dig some potatoes in garden nearly every day, they are first class. We had green peas two days ago for the 1st time this year!

SAT 21 Got Factory cheques this morning £ 3 - 0 · 11

and 12 lbs butter. Leonard will walk up here today.

SUN 23 A letter from Mr & Mrs Webb to mom re "Garden Party". W. Golden just delivered Photo of Mrs C. Chicketers 2/- to John. Cut a little of the oats, not quite ripe yet.

Mowed a little on Hill & put together the dryest of the hay.

SUN 23 After dinner drove round the block in W. Grant's gig called at C.C. Smith's but did not stop. They were about to go to Ormth to get their baby christened.

MON 23

JAN 1905

Finished making up the hay on hill. Cut some of the oats in front. A sale in Ormond Co 11th & 12th Webber drove past, was speaking to them a letter from Gertie, coming home on Wed evening.

Attended a meeting of Horticultural society in Library at night. Another fine hot day.

TU 24 Slept in the hay off the hill nice & dry.

Put one load in hay shed from under on batters in woolshed. Tied & stacked oats

WED 25 that was cut. Ella Grant & Maris here and a little girl named George. Miss Hogg came in the afternoon. Maris drove them all home after tea. John went up to practice after milking. Received from Robjohns & Sons 4/8 for empty bottles returned to them on the 13th inst. Another fine hot day. Bottles broken in transit.

TH 26 Cleared away some rubbly growth in front. Dug some good potatoes in top garden. After dinner drove up to see cricket match Norwood v Waipuker but the latter team did not come for some unknown reasons. A garden party at J Bovards place to raise funds for the purpose of building & repairing chimneys at the parsonage knocked about by the late earthquake. The 2nd wool sale of the season today in Napier. Some rain fell this evening.

John drove to Orm^t & met Gertie & Eva coming home from Roselbank after 3 weeks holiday.

FR 27 Forked a lot of Southilles weeds & rubbish across fence to pigs. Mr Ellis called to see about buying sheep. Saved log for rails on back side. Rain came on & continued all the evening. W. Henry Grant Miss Grant & Mr Grant Ella & Maris drove down & stayed an hour or two.

FR 27

JAN

1905 11

~~FR 27~~ Mam drove up for Ella and the lot of them went in the gig - Party too many too - all went to catch No 10 train at Ormond^{to} for Agincourt.

~~MON 28~~ Saws & blasted a good rim log for rails, on back. Mam took the gig back here, the others went on. John rode up this even to practice

SAT 29 Rain a great part of the day. Made a small

~~MON 30~~ John shifted the slabs out of milking bale

There was a bad smell from them. Cherry

~~TUE 31~~ ran away with the sledge. It smashed

~~WED 1 FEB~~ it up, the foal pulled the winters off

her head. I Neal took away the 4 rams paid £5

and will send the other pound. Last night

got Wm & Kellie letter to say the bale of lambs

wool pitched 9 $\frac{1}{2}$ per lb. Also a letter from C. S. Smith

to say Comford a Longburn buyer offers 17 $\frac{1}{2}$ a head

for wethers & maiden ewes, 15 $\frac{1}{2}$ for fat ewes & 16 $\frac{1}{2}$

for average sheep etc - & asking us to come over

on Sunday. This morning I wrote to M'Kenzie

buyer for Abraham & Williams offering them to

him at the same figure any time next week.

SUN 29 At home. Rain all day & is raining now. (light)

MON 30 Made a sledge for mares to drag in firewood etc

~~TUE 31~~ ports, rails etc John wheeled in a load & into

cowbale instead of the slabs he pulled out.

~~WED 1 FEB~~ He also sledged in a load of rails from back.

Put up a panel or more of stockyard fence.

A letter from Top at Agincourt & one from A. M'Kenzie

Sheep buyer for Abraham & Williams Danversakes.

TUE 31 Got in ewes & lambs, picked out & put in Reserve

~~WED 1 FEB~~ 27 ewes & 1 wether. Put back on ridge & 9 $\frac{1}{2}$ all told

Put in dry sheep off back & put them on flat. Sent 5 $\frac{1}{2}$

by G. Calender to Mr. H. L. Jones, Ganton Party fences.

Mr. J. Grant's father buried today. Skinned poor ewe for

day & salted salt. Some of our lambs on D. O'Hara's Section

WED 1ST FEBRUARY 1905

Light rain up to 10 or 11 o'clock. Got in mixed sheep off flat & dagged until dinner time. Soon after one o'clock A McKenzie came & picked fat wethers (from maiden ewes included) 119 & ewes. £44. There is a drop in the price of 10 per cent. He picked a total of 163 fat sheep and agreed to get for me the highest price going.

We put on flat 215 young sheep, nearly all two tooth ewes & wethers and with 402 lambs & lambs makes £17 after the fats are gone.

Mr. Collinge & 2 children called. Ernest for tea.

THURSDAY Mowing reaping & tying the oats in front.

John put all ewes & lambs off ridges & windrows on to back. The 163 fat sheep in shed haddock still.

FRI 3 Sleeked the oats in front all of it is cut & tied. Did some work at Stockyard. John sledged in some rails. John got in & dagged the 215 sheep off flat (2 of them lambs) then them on ridges & windrows & put the 163 fat sheep on flat. Not easy.

SAT 4 After breakfast went up to township & paid 10/- to Saddler for whip & mending leathering.

Sent telegram & letter to A. McKenzie re fat sheep to the effect that I turned them out and did not expect him to send for them.

Finished working at Stockyard & then sledged & put in woolshed a sledgeload of oats. Mam went by coach & rail to Dannevik & got at Chemist a tonic for Eva. Met & came back with youngsters from Agincourt. John met them at Rail Station. John & Mr. Hodson had Hegg's bull into Reserve.

To one of our cows but the bull did not just then. Fred Schmidt's bull gone & killed a mare in Engelbreton's paddock. Tiny Olsen came here for donation for Cricket game 10/-

SUN 5

FEB 1905

Walked over to Halma's & got there about 9 o'clock. We drove to Potts at Takapau in quest of Lincoln rams. I wanted 4 or 5 + Halma 2. Potts had none nor Hobson Polson Prescott or Ellis. Went to Sanders & he had 5 two-ticks to spare out of 15 which he bought at Hastings ram fair, price 4/- each. We saw the rams - Reid's from South Island. Mr. Sanders kindly agreed to let me have 4 rams + Halma 2 any time between now & putting the rams out with the ears. He will give us a run out. After I left for Halma's & John & I somewhere else a Drover from Damerikki came for the fat Sheep (H Brookner) with a note from A. M'Kenzie to say Please fit bearer have sheep, price 17/- for wethers and 15/- for ewes, viz 44 ewes at 15/- 119 wethers at 17/-. Mam delivered sheep & got an acknowledgement from Drover. W^r Grant & Miss Grant called and left. Maria. Flossie here this afternoon. She & Mam John & Mavis gone to Church tonight. Mavis cried for having to go away from here. Mam combed her.

MON 6 School commenced today. Eva Ella & Lining

went to school from here this morning. Pulled down part of old sheep yard & heaged in rails from beyond 3 gateways. Rain fell at midday. At night walked up to library to attend Horticultural meeting & a meeting was in contemplation for getting up a Social for Tiny Olson on his departure for a Gisborne School in a few days. I waited until 10 minutes past 8 and then came home as no one turned up.

TUE John pulled down remainder of old sheep fence & dug post holes for new fence. Drove with Mam in gig to C.C. Smith's

got ham for dinner. Paid Skinner 6/- Slaters in load of Henan posts. John practicing cricket.

WED 9

FEB

1905

Mam went to Dannerwick this morning with Cricketers. An unlucky day. Rosewood lost by one run & John slipped, fell and had his collar bone broken, was taken to Dr. McKay had it set & is to stay at Mengies boarding house for 3 or 4 days. At night went to Social got up for Ting Olson on his departure from Gladstone School. Worked at Sheep yard fence at home
 W. Wallace from Waipuoro called.

 Visited Anna today but could not take her.

 THU Worked at sheep yard fence. Went west to Dannerwick to see John. Collar bone break painful all last night, got no sleep. Not so much pain today. Lying on a hard bed. She came home by express & coach. Went to sale at Ngamotoo.

Check for fat sheep - 44 ewes at 15/- 116 lambs 17/-

3 maidens ewes 17/- total for 163 fats 134.3.0

At night went to Buckatto, Cardrona others there.

FRI 10 After breakfast took the ball from Theodore's to

 Lilly in Reserve, and after service left him back again. Ploughed in the stalks of oats in front. Mam stacked them up in woolshed.

 Got in sledge load of firewood off reserve

A long-burn man called about fat sheep.

SAT 11 Reaping the wheat in front of house, nearly one

 half of it ate self down. Top drove mam to catch the train at 8 am $\frac{1}{2}$ but was late. Then drove up to Maketaka to catch it there or wait for next train but discovered that she was minus her bag and five pounds, drove back home and met Coach, asked Carl if he saw it, came to house & found it lying on flour box, drove back & went in express to Dannerwick, paid Dr. McKay bill £2.2.0 & Mengies 10/- and brought John home. Letter from Arthur Hart offering to keep a pup for us or give one months old or send up an old dog.

SUN 12 FEB 1906

 Walked out over back with youngsters & a few nice
in a shady place. Found the birds nest, young ones, or
eggs gone, wings & remains of old bird in nest, the
nest was visited by cat or nightingal powder. Hot day.
A good many people came in the afternoon.

Noon went to Waipukurau Hospital with Mr.
Beckett & Gerald. Mr. Beckett up & doing well.

Got home here about 10 o'clock. The Thoburns called

 MON 13 Mr. Lucas from Waikapino came about 10 o'clock

+ I drove him round to judge 2 gardens
which for a prize of £3. 3-0 W' Arroy Open 3 line
1st prize Mr. Fries 2nd Hillrd Harris Highly commended
got home at 2-30. At night attended meeting

of Horticultural Society in Library. Hot day.

TU 14 Cut a bit in front + went to Ormond - to meet

Alf Bunt who came in the 12.30 from Darnieville

Went to J. House's + paid for Entomological Service 2-10-0

Picked up a Mr. Gibb at railway station, a commercial
traveller + drove him this far, he had dinner with us +
then went on to Township. I Neal called + paid for
balance of money for 4 pams. Tua + stock in front.

WED 15 Got Mr. Beckett's grey mare + drove to Takepan

 Sports with men & Gerty. Met the Foreman

3 boys & 2 girls. Nelly came back with us.

When we got home Eva had the cows baited up +

3 of them milked. A calm cloudy day.

TH 16 Busy getting tools set together for boys

Competition tomorrow. Took them to schoolhouse

measured them up to 27 + hung them up

Got cheque for lot of lamb's wool £ 17 6 7

FR 17 Took up exhibit for producing Butter Fat

SHOW Got 1st prize. Maize, 3 stalks, Lecorn, Cloves etc.

DAY Crushed barley ensilage basket of water &c.

Then 1st prize for basket of flowers etc John 1st Hollyhock

Got 2nd Barley to put a set of shoes on mare

Isaac Ferguson, a late came here last night.

SATURDAY FEB 1905 & \$d

* Drove up to school with John & Alf.
also W. Engelbreton. They brought
back their exhibits, tools etc. Paid 2 · 5 · 6
J Collings bill. Paid J Barclay - 6 · -
for shoeing mare. Helped to clean out school.
Paid Mr. Martin yesterday donation of 10 · 6
Attended meeting of Directors at Factory.

Nelly Younman went home this afternoon by
express, which was an hour late. John gone tonight
to see Montgomery's Show. Olga & Hilda Erickson
here today playing with Eva & Hennie

SUN 19 Put the two teeth sharp running on the
ridges & Widewaps on to back. Two sheep
on O'Hara gave a lot of trouble, come
across ridges & could only get one of them eat
after they separated. Mr. Miss Grant & Davis
called & stayed only a short time. Mr. Gray &
Miss Randerson spent the afternoon & after tea
all went to church but Alf, the 2 children & me.

MON 20 Sledged in some firwood. Reaped remainder
of wheat in front. Another fine hot day.

Walked over back and saw the gilly we
sent letter to C. E. Pederson drawing his attention
to nonfulfilment of promise to pay for a sheep
destroyed by his dogs here last November.

TU 21 Got in the last bit of crop from front.

Emptied & cleaned out the box at Spring
W. Watson wool-buyer called. Campbell
Factory Manager called to ask me to go to Makatuku
in the morning for samples of milk. Sent letter
to Williams & Kettle about a bundle of skins.

WED 22 Milked Buttercup & then rode to Makatuku
Creamery & got 24 samples of milk, one
out of each settlers, which came to Makatuku
under lock & key & was tested in the presence of
several Makatuku settlers & the Creamery manager.

WED 22 FEB

1905

£ 8 3

¶ Rosewood cricketers with John & buggy went to Dannerwick this morning. Factory cheque £ 1 - 0 received this morning. John Alf & H. Torkelson got home here between 10 and 11 o'clock. Rosewood won the match 100 runs. Dannerwick less than 60.

TH 23 Small white heifer taken today to 7 Seminole ~~bull~~ bull. Dragged 2 strainers with more to Reserve - Flat fence, dug straw hole at Back's fence. Mr. P. G. Grant & family gone away with coach & strain to take their holiday in South Island. Mr. Beckett called.

FR 24 Put in 2 strainers, Reserve - Flat. Youngsters at a Birthday Party tonight. Gisela Becketts.

Mam & Miss Ferguson drove to Hill. R. Station - 8:00 Paid out of Factory cheque. A fine hot day.

SAT 25 Miss Ferguson went back to Te Anau by 1st train. Mam drove her. Worked at fence Reserve - Flat

We have enquired from many people about finding a suitable lad for Sam Mc Nut but without success. We have allowed all hens & ducks & turkeys to go on stables in front. No hens laying.

John cut the cocksfoot in Stockyard plantation

SUN 26 All at home. After dinner Miss Kelly Martin Flossie, Helly & Ivory Erickson Middleton & Bonnie came & stayed for tea. All gone to church but Eva Minny & myself. Another fine dry cool day.

MON 27 Mam & John went by express to Agincourt & off to Dannerwick. John stays there to see a cricket match & goes on by late train. Worked at fence. Very heavy rain fell tonight, tank was nearly empty.

TU 28 Wrote S. Mc Nut. Sent Pass Book & cheque £7. 6. 7 to Union Bank & asked for cheq book to be sent to me. Self lodged in P. O. Savings Bank. Rosewood 50-0-0 Worked at fence. Rain fell today & is raining now.

¶ Star gave symptoms of being run over today. Too wet and too late to take her away tonight.

WED 1ST MARCH 1905

Gertie's birthday. Twenty years of age today. Many happy returns of the day. She has milked four cows this morning and this evening in the rain cooked the meals. Chopped wood, fed the calves, went up to township and when the coach came in got a letter & photo from Pakowhai & a vase from Rosebank & a letter this evening from George. She is at present playing the piano. It has rained in torrents this afternoon, is at it now.

MON 2ND Finished digging potholes in Reserve fence

TUES 3RD Sledged two loads of posts to fence from back & some batters. Minnie's Brother & father came home today, she is with them tonight.

THUR 4TH Sledged posts from back to fence. Sawed overhanging

lints of acacia near firwood. Rain.

FRI 5TH John met Mam & John coming home from Agincourt, with buggy at Railway Station. They brought a box of plums home with them. At night a small meeting of Farmers Union Members met W. Brodie at Lutheran Hall. He is staying here tonight. Sent to Union Park 1-3-9

SAT 6TH Mam drove Eva to school & bought her a pair of boots at Ericksons 9/- John & I

walked down to Mr. Sanders at Kepura & got four two tooth Lincoln rams & one old Romney ram 10/- & two Lincolns for Helena. The Lincolns are 4 guineas each. I gave cheque for the lot 25.14.0

Paid the 5 guineas on Hill. Miss Dora Webb and Mr. Callendar called. John gone to Wahls for his gun.

SUN 7TH Finished putting in posts in Reserve fence

Strained the wires. Eva at Ericksons today

John & Gerty washed the buggy. Went

up to Beckells to enquire about Dips.

It has not come. One of Matheson's sons called to say that 3 of our sheep at their place.

SUN 5 MARCH 1905

All at home. John rode to Mathison's & brought back a ewe and two lambs of ours. Eva went to Luthan Sunday school, afterwards came with me out on back. She rode.

TUE 6 Went to back & saved 4 split battens for fence
plastered hem & put them on. Strained the
wines on Reserve flat - shed paddock. Rain
came on & lasted for an hour or two.

TUE 7 Saved & split seven posts & wings on
back plastered them in & worked at fence -
Reserve flat - shed paddock. Sent 3 - 15-

WED 8 Chequer crossed to Clark County Co Waikanae
as rates. Mam & Gerty arose up Ngamoko, got 9/2
on behalf of Church requirements. Little Powder
Dip did not come, Mam wired to William Kettle
to send 2 cans of Cooper's Dip. Attended Horticultural
meeting in Library. Very fine weather set in now.

WED 8 Finished Reserve fence. John making water-
proof draining pan at dip. Mam & Gerty
drove Garfield way & collected 6p. They took
some cakes to Tennis people - a match is being played
between Rosewood & Ormondville. A social tonight
for Tennis players. I am going up with Mam.

THU 9 Mustered back flock. John went to Mathison's
& told them we would have all sheep in yard
today. Picked out the best of the rams for
breeding & put the rams with them. Put good mixed
sheep in reserve this evening. The ewes & lambs in yard
tonight. Got up 2 cans of Cooper's Dip. Little Dip
did not get here as I expected, so I got Cooper's.
Harold Olson called tonight about dipping.

FRI 10 Dipped rams on Ridges & Wairau 22.1 hours & 4 min.
Lincoln 2 tooth rams. In yards tonight 47
older ewes with a Romney ram. Fired ones in Reserve
A good hot day for dipping. We like the appearance
of Cooper's dip. Miss Sorenson & Neighbors, Olin Jorkelson
John Jackson called

SAT 11

MARCH 1905



Dipped 47 ewes & a lamb, 1 from navy
and put them on Ridges. Dipped A Oceans 18^{1/2}



John fired a shot at a rabbit on
the back, did not get it. Gerty

& Eva gone to Agincourt this afternoon, Mam drove
them. Poor Eva is taking a dislike to school. She
gets punished & threatened for trifles. Mam is going
to bring it under W^t. Watson's notice tonight.

Mary Prabazon succeeds Miss Grant in the
Ormondville School. Another very good dipping day.

SUN 12 John went away fishing with Willy Jorkelson.
They brought a bundle here & had tea before
milking. Drove Mam to Church, not many.

Drove down to Nicholls's no one at home.
Tom went to the Hospital yesterday with a sore
leg. We milked only 4 cows this evening. They are
not giving much milk now. We will continue
to milk 6 in the morning for some time longer.

John & Mam gone to one of the other churches tonight.

TUE 13 Put 100 gal's water in the dip before breakfast.

MON 14 A fog this morning, heavy clouds, rain
came on at intervals. Adjusted the iron on the

roof of cow-shed & put up a piece of spouting.

threshed some barley and other sheaves in
shed. John went out on back & saw a rabbit.

WED 15 Mam did a big washing & got the clothes dry.

John gone to Army harvest festival.

THU 16 Put in some new nails in old sheep yard
fences. Threshed remainder of lot of barley.

FRI 17 Shifted all sheep off Reserve into flat. Rain

Rained nearly all day. John met Gert and Eva
Coming home by express from Agincourt.

WED 15 John drove Eva to school & got
Show prize money from W^t. Martin. Did a little threshing.
Young Mr Rose called. John Ernest & Cyril shot 2 hares.
Eva got letter from A Hunt. Light rain today.

THURSDAY MARCH 1905

 Formed remainder of path coming up to back verandah and carted a few loads of gravel to put on it. Mam took Gerty & John to Mr. Cooper that their teeth examined. Only.

a few showers today. A good many mushrooms now.

FRIDAY 17 Halena + 2 sons came and dipped 496 sheep
~~many~~  many lambs amongst them. He got away

 from here about 3 o'clock. So to pay 10• 8• 0

Eight guineas for 2 Lincoln rams which I paid to W. Saunders on behalf of Halena + for dipping 2•
A fine cool day. John shot a hare + a rabbit on the back. Mam got a home letter from an Uncle.

SATURDAY 18 Got in the missed shot off Flat + dipped 342

~~sheep~~  shot them on flat again. Attended meeting of Directors at Factory. At night attended Harvest Festival Wesleyan - in Town Hall. Had charge of Sheep in the guessing competition. Weight 57 lbs. That break guessed the weight. A beautiful calm cool day.

SUNDAY 19 John went to 2nd river fishing with Ernest + Willy Jorkelson. They caught a good many, gave him 5. All had a late dinner here. Mam + Eva drove to the Mountains + walked to end of road. Last night all of us went to the tea meeting. Mam + Eva stayed at home tonight, the other 3 of us went to Wesleyan Church which was nicely decorated and a good appropriate sermon preached Measures Guy + Jimmy Hutchinson here tonight.

MONDAY 20 Took Star + Alick Hegh's bull & left her

 until evening. Put up wire netting in front of house + let the 3 pigs run over stables.
 John got in the 14 head of cattle from back

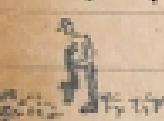
this morning and we put a mixture of Little Non Poisonous dip on one or two of them which had ring worm on them + put them back again. There are 14 head about here, total 28. John practicing at cricket this evening. G. McLeod called about Dip.

TU 21

MARCH 1905



Took "Lilly" to Hugh's bull. G McLeod
came & dipped 59 sheep. Paid 4/6. Dug
the potatoes in the garden, a good crop.



John wheeled them into Buggy shed.
Mam & Gerty drove over to Ade's.

A letter from A Bush, hardly legible, to Gerty.
An old lady from down the road called about
a Lutheran Tea Meeting to be held next Saturday
but W. Magnum called yesterday & Mam gave her 2/6

WED 22 Got in sheep off flat & picked out 2 black lambs

& a few weak ones. Got Factory Cheque £ 5-0-3
to highest test 3-8 Put dry sheep on to back

Dug the remainder of the potatoes, very good
ones in a couple of drills in my garden.

The pigs got underneath the setting in front of
the house and I shut them up. Top & John
drove to Ormond ^{No} to see a cricket match
played between ladies & Gents in skirts, former won.

Sent an order to Wm & Kelle for paint oil &c &c.

TH 23 John went up to Donist Cooper at Crows Nest
had one or two teeth stopped. We must go again
next visit, no time to get any more done to them
today. Sold 2 black woolly lambs for 6/- each to

Malholland. Worked at footpath in front
of house. Mam digging for flowers at yester

TH 24 Carted a couple loads gravel to footpaths
leading to front & back doors. Finished the
footpaths. John rode round to some of the

Parishioners & got subscriptions to Minister Stephen.

FRI 25 Cleared away straw stubbles & rubbish from
front of house to bough-hole. Found a large
log in bed of creek for a gatepost.

Mam, John & I went to Lutheran tea meeting.
Top & Eva stayed at home. A big gathering.
Bush scenes & pictures of religious subjects shown.

SUN 26

MARCH 1905

Flossie here today. W. & M. Beckett for tea.
John away fishing. Allan Grant with him for tea.
All hands at church tonight. Good congregation.

MON 27 Paid W^m F Schmidt 2/6 for one of our cows
~~which~~ which was with her bell. B Bengtzen
came & dipped 86 mostly lambs. One fat

big ewe died, he got it carried home on a
timber wagon. Went with Sophie to Library
at night, a meeting to form a Golf Club etc.

Dog Tax Collector Douglas registering Spot & Ugly.

John paid him 5/- Killed Lamb for dogs on Saturday.

TU 28 John went to Railway Station with buggy &
got 1 cwt oxide of iron 18/- 2s 7d each lead 8-2
One drum raw oil 16/- one of boiled oil 17/-
one 6 or 8 oz paint brush 7/6 - 8-17-5

total including 2 cases Coopers Dips. Besides the
railway freight - 4/- for dip and 8/- today for oil
& paint. Attended Directors meeting at Factory
to meet Mr. Percival & arrange about reconstruction.

John started to paint roof of house.

WED 29 Rain last night, cloudy, continued all night.

Spent cheque to W^m & Helle amount 8-17-0

Brought the timber left after show for 7/6 from
W Martin, Carted home half of it. Cricket match
between Rosewood & Bramwirk. Former won easily

TH 30 Rain last night & this morning. John at Dentists.

Hans Mortensen came across paddocks with
part of his flock. We dipped them - 245 dry sheep.
John did some painting on roof. The weather took up
most of the day. W.P.G. Grant & Ella came home in coach.

FR 31 Wheeled sledge into garden. John painting roof of
house. Ella came down here with tea from School.

One of the breeding ewes had her bearing out.
Put them 275 all total in yard, put the bearing
back & stripped the wool, saddled her on back.
A good dry mouth, plenty of feed in all paddocks.

SATURDAY APRIL 1905.

Went with mare & dray to school & took away the remainder of the timber. Paid 7½ to Carl Schmidt for carriage of drift & paying 4/8 freight on it. Gave a donation of 10/- and also W. O. G. Grant gave 10/- to Dr. Barnard's fund left the money with W. Beckett, who gave 10/- also Hans Mortenson came across with 2 lots of sheep & finished dipping, total number 465. Paid 36/- Eva & Ella went to a picnic this morning, at Rev Patterson's — Lutheran Sunday School children

SUN 2 John away all day on the Manawatu fishing with Ernest & Willy Jorkelson, brought home some. Hans Mortenson came across with a big fat lamb to dip. W. O. G. Grant for dinner and spent the evening until church time. We with Mam & Ella walked over to back Section.

At night went with Gert to Lutheran Church.

MON 3 Very high wind. Fire & smoke, dense westward. Willy Jorkelson & Ernest came down here.

Expecting the fire was hereabouts. They with John went out to the hills on back and saw fire & smoke in Painter Olson's but none beyond. Thick smoke about Gunders. We cleaned out the tank spout leading to it, and heavy rain coming on a good deal of water is in the tank now.

TUE 4 A beautiful day after the storm yesterday. News of W. H. Thomson's chimney being blown down also one of A.B. Hanson's. Many houses burned in Matamau & three savmits. The express took away many people from Matamau Flag Station who were suffering from the effects of the fire smoke. Paid 7½ Larson this morning for milk carrying £1.

Spent since last Sunday morning only one day milking 3 cows at night. John painting house. He Mam & Gert at an entertainment in Hall tonight. Eva & Ella at a Party at Erickson's - Baby's first day after school.

~~WED~~ APRIL 1905.



Drove up to Matamau Town Hall with Gerty & had a look at the place after the fire. Saw where a few houses had been burned down. John on the cricket ground about 10 o'clock. After dinner all hands went up to see match with Waipukarau. Two innings played, a close exciting game. Home team won by one run when time a quarter to five o'clock was called and two wickets to fall. Sent John's insurance money £17.10 to A.B. Gibson. Alice came by last coach from Woodville.

THURSDAY John went to Dentist & had another tooth stopped. I called upon him and had my teeth examined. They require cleaning and is ought to be stopped. Mam & Bert drove Alice to catch express. Set fire to heap of boughs & rubbish in hole near woolshed. Set big boiler in its fire place to boil mangold carrots etc., tomorrow for pig to fatten for killing.

FRI 7 Winnowed a quarter of a sack of barley.

Boiled a barrowful of carrots & mangoldas for the pig we are going to fatten (I am worth 20s) We separated her from the other two pigs this afternoon. Sharpened the scythe. Walked over Wairereps and back etc. Plenty of feed everywhere sheep looking well. John on the roof of house painting. Mr. Toval Yorkelson the sister Miss Sorenson called.

SAT 8 Mam working amongst the flowers. John did some painting on roof but some of it got washed off in the afternoon & night as there was some rain. Put two cuts through a molar log on Wairereps for firewood. John & Ernest went out for a shot at a hare but did not get anything.

Put up a temporary shed for the 2 store pigs in pig-paddock. Mowed some of the rubbish weeds along grass in front along train to the right.

SUN 9 APRIL 1905

John walked to Simey Arthur's to see if he would come & plough the lawn. He cannot come as he is about going to live at Kauatoroa.

Caught the man went out over back with Eva & Ella. All hands at church at 2.30 youngsters at L. Sunday School. W^r. Grant

Came down with us from church & after tea Mam Gert & John went back with him.

MON 10 Saved & cleared in matai firewood from Wairups. Paid Sugdens bill £ 6 - 5 - 10

Mam was in the buggy about to go to Agincourt when a Telegram was put in her hand to say that George was coming by express. She did not go then Went to meet George. Then out shooting with Cyril & Ernest. Not home in time to milk any cows tonight.

TUE 11 John painted front roof of house & some of back verandah roof. Boiled mangold for pig. Mowed some of the rubbish in front. Mr Oldershaw & his two girls called. She took home two or three young acacias to try & grow them.

WED 12 John painting eaves of house & tonight ride to a Wesleyan Social at Makotuku. Mam Gert & George went by 1st train to Hastings Autumn Show.

THUR 13 Eva & Ella at W. Grants tonight. Finished mowing the high stubble rubbish & weeds in front. Old George Grace called this morning. He sleeps in the woolshed tonight.

FRI 14 Incia most of the day keeping house. John with the Dentist, got another tooth stopped. John met Mam Gert & George coming home from the Show by last train. Windy most of the day.

SAT 15 Shifted Evans teams off flat on to Ridge & brought all hands with George dragged a big totara log strainer up out of creek opposite woolshed & another one out of gully on the back with the more. It drew up & brought down Ella

SAT 15

A P R I L

1905

Drove 2 dry cows "Violet" & "Mooney" and five
yearlings, (2 of them good sized heifers which
have been weaned a few months) on to back.

George John & myself it required the three of us.

Sledged a strainer from my garden to the
lawn hedge across stubble in front and laid
it near where the broken strainer is. Burned some
heaps of stubbles & rubbish in front & hedged away
some of it. Olga & Hilda Erickson with Eva & Ella today.
Mr King Mr & Anderson & children called this after-
noon. John finished the red painting of house.

George made a small reservoir up at the spring.

SUN 16 Drove down to Ormonde & Church by myself.

A tablet was unveiled by Canon Eccles in memo-
ry of the late Canon Wells. A big congregation.
A shower or two fell whilst coming home.

We had a goose for dinner. Mr Grant
called in the forenoon & took Eva & Ella
in the gig with him over to Mr Petersens
near Smith's Siding. Brought them back here
before tea. After tea took Mam to church in the gig.
George John & Gerty gone to church tonight.

Carl Hansen came today with his foal & it with
our foal & filly was put on the back. We have only one
calf on the hill to feed now with milk & paddock once
a day. News today of the end of poor old Mr Schaeer.

MON 17 A thorough wet day. Boiled carrots in wash-bar-

for fat pig. Drove round to Schaeer's to the
funeral of Mr Schaeer's son. Rainy all the time.

TU 18 Another wet forenoon. John washed harness in
Wash-House. We boiled carrots & mangolds for
pig. Eva & Ella did not go to school today.

Attended a meeting - the usual monthly one of Directors
at Factory. Mr. Lunn of Wellington gets the contract
of supplying & erecting machinery in the factory £800.
Mr. Mr. Hawan their representative present.

WED 19

A P R I L

1905

Fri Sharpened my crescent saw. Sawed some
firewood on Widerups. Got down carrots from top
garden & boiled them for pig. John cleaned & oiled the
harness. Ella not well today, did not go to school.

TH 20 Boiled more carrots for pig. Got 4 - 6 - 8

Factory Cheque this morning. Just 3 - 7

John with dentist today again. Went to Dr.

O'Hara's house this morning to come
on Monday next & kill our fat pig.

Kerry Bengtson promised to come & plough
the stubbles (lawn) in front of house. Got the
factory cheque cashed in the Bank & got 2
postal notes for 6/- to pay rabbit rates. Ella
at home from school today. Heavy rain all the
afternoon. Eva rode the mare home from school.

FR 21 Carried down from top garden & boiled

GOOD Carrots for pig. Ormondville school boys &
Rosewood Boys played football at N. Wood

The former won by 18 points to nil. John
was referee. Messrs C. L. Patterson, Beckett

& Campbell came down here in the afternoon &
we played a game of Golf on flat. Mr. P. G. Grant

Came after tea. Ella much improved.

Poor Eva sick all day. Did not eat any.

SAT 22 Boiled more carrots for pig. A cricket
match was played between High School Boys

& Rosewood. latter won. Alf Bent walked
up from Ormondville, he & George Beckett
& Campbell played Golf on flat. Mr. Halena
gave me a cheque for the sum of 11 - 14 - 3
in payment for 2 rooms & dipping 10 - 8 -
I owe him £1 - 6 - 3. Mr. Grant & Mann arrived
from Wellington. Mann got a new suit for John at
Mr. Grant's. Poor Eva sick in bed all day. John & George
got some bananas for her tonight. Ella at home tonight

They killed two of
the snakes.

SUN 23 APRIL 1905
EASTER

Poor Eva sick in bed all day. There are signs of measles coming out. Went to church in the afternoon with Gerty. John & Bunt went at night to the Lutheran church. Mum with Eva day & night. I sleep on dining room sofa. W. P. G. Grant called this afternoon. W. Lambert had only 5 of a congregation this afternoon, besides Miss Dora Webb who drove him out. A little white frost this morning. Sent a return of land & valuation to Wellington. Sent to Gilbertron Rabbit rate 6/3. Sent to Dr Ross the man who made such a dreadful mistake in Mum's case last August, when he treated her for what he considered "Change of life" and when his treatment brought on a premature birth, — He sent in his bill twice for 25/-. I sent him a cheque for the amount.

MON 24 The white heifer was in the creek this morning  and John & George had to chop a log out of the road to get her out. Sledged in 2 loads of firewood & some straw to put under the big boiler. George & Gerty at golf. Alf Bunt walked to Ormondville to catch the first train going to Denmark. I O'Heara the son Johnny came in the afternoon & we killed the big fat pig. Dave made a splendid job of it & only charged a couple of bob (2/6). W. & W² Beckett came on to golf ground Mr. & Miss Campbell, W. Yorkelson & a lot of youngsters. A very fine day. W. Great called to see Eva. Poor Eva better today. A rash has come out over her body. She ate a little.

TU 25  Mum down George down to catch 1st train for  Nipin. We cut up Mallett's pig. Drove up with W. Brodie & others to witness washing out a cow  as a preventative against contagious abortion. Afterwards drove W. 10 to Station. Eva better.

WED APRIL 1905

26



Sledged up to blackberry clusters in
Pewee 3 drums of liquid which
was left after ship dipping and sprayed the
blackberry bushes. Sawed some matai for
firewood. George came back by midday coach.
He is laid up with measles, has not eaten
anything for 2 days. He wired to Breakwell
the manager at the camp near Shannon.
Eva up today, lying on a sofa in dining room
most of the day, eats only very little as yet.

THURSDAY



The smallest of the 2 pigs found dead in
the pig paddock this morning, very
much swollen as if poisoned. The marks
of teeth were plainly visible on his fore
arm as if bitten, nothing to bite him
except the other pig. John and I
went to dentist, he was too busy to do mine
he stopped one for John. Walked to Makotaka
took train to Dannerville, stayed at Bongie's.
Next morning went on to Papatoiwa, Agincourt.

FRI 28 Saw W. Francis, poor'll^t too ill in bed.

Came back to Dannerville, bought fruit for
Eva & a "Nugget's" book. Walked from Ormond

SAT 29 John sledged in a good bit of snow
we sledged in a load of hay from Wool
shed over to cart shed. George has still
a bad turn with measles, Eva a little better.

SUN 30 Walked our back, saw cattle & horses, saw
plenty of qua on back and the sheep
all looked well. The young cattle who
were troubled with ringworm have got rid of it since
we threw the dip on them. Pet has a big patch of it
on her forehead, must dress it. Arthur Hunt drove
up in his gig, came from Waipukeman today.
This has been a splendid month.



MON 1 M A Y

1905

 John went away towards the mountains early this morning to shoot along with Billy Mortenson. He shot a pigeon. W. I. nothing. An unlucky day. Arthur & Mam out on back mushrooming saw a sheep with blood on it. Hold on. I went out and ~~had~~ we found several wounded. Drove them all ~~to~~ home & regarded them - all but 3 which were unable to walk. Picked out 8 which were badly bitten - all have their tails broken & badly torn, and part of the inside exposed. one has the gut torn out, cutched & starved 3 or four. all the back sheep in yards tonight. John went to D O'Hara's to know if he will take them. He will see them tomorrow. I walked to H Mortenson's. C. E. Pedersen sent me 14/- this morning for a sheep which his dogs killed last October. George & Eve better today.

TU 2 Up early this morning & went out on back with  Jim. Walked over to Neals Ranch 3 of ~~which~~ his sheep dead & some bitten. He came back over the paddocks with me. We saw some more wounded. John and Arthur slugged in 4 hoggets, two of them dead, total 12 killed & bitten. I cut the throats of 2 to put them out of pain. I skinned 4 & am doctoring 8. Laid four poisoned baits on back section.

 Berry Bengtson ploughing in front. Put all mixed sheep on flat this morn.

WED 3 Went by 1st train to see Cricket match New wood v Damovike played at Waipukurau. Our first made 92 N.W. made 69. Second inning I made 76 next. N only made 17 for 9 wickets when time was called, that was at 5 o'clock, players complained of the light being bad after 4.30. Could not leave Waipuk until 8 o'clock train being late. Races on.

TH 4

MAY 1905

Went up to Dentist this morning and heard that the dogs which worried the sheep were found at Makotetew. One of them belonged to Carmichael & one is owned by young Pike. I Neal has both of them in his shed tied up waiting for developments. He came over to tell me & to ask me to go over & see his sheep after coming from Dentist. Had mare shod & went to Dentist. He cleaned my teeth & I am to go to him again next Thursday. Walked over to Neals & witnessed the carcasses of eight and counted 16 bitten sheep, some of which will succumb. Gerty & A drove to Waikopiro. D Dongtan finished harrowing in front FR 5 Shifted wool to flat. Doctor'd the seven worried sheep (one of them on O'Hara's.)

Put the 7 in reserve & left the other one on Wedderaps. John & I levelling the ground in front. Arthur George & Eva went for a ride in his gig (horse) SAT 6 Finished levelling in front. Made a sack of rye grassed with other seeds & sowed seed in front. John bush harrowed it. Eva agrees to keep fowls off it with the aid of the pups for the sum of 3⁰ per day.

The cow "Buttercup" put out on back today

A man called selling baby ointment. An insurance agent called. Mam & I playing golf. Mam paid W. Beckett bill today - £ 5 - 5 - 2

SUNDY Walked over to I Neal's, met Painter Olsen and Hans Mortenson. I Neal showed us the carcasses of the two dogs which he shot (but not until) this morning. The owner John Carmichael agrees to pay the damages as agreed on by I Neal & the owners. In consequence of the dogs being destroyed we agree to take half the value of the sheep. John & father drove up to Lourdes. Mam Gert & A at Lutheran Church.

MON 8

M A Y

1 9 0 5

John & Arthur drove up to the mountains this morning to shoot, got home at 3 P.M. No game.

Sledged the hay from woolshed pens over to hayshed & cleaned up shed. Put two on to ridge & got in a cut of dry sheep from back. Put into shed tonight 58. Sent no milk to factory yesterday.
TU 9 Crutched today 7 feet on back 98. found
D 2 more bitten sheep, maggotty. washed and dressed them with Kerosene, dip & tar. Put them with the others in Reserve. John & Arthur visited back & we counted them 225 & one dead ewe left behind. The crutched sheep 102 put out on back. John & Arthur dogged out in shed tonight 41. No weak lambs this year so far.

Hanging two pieces of bacon. George painting the under the front verandah. No milk sent to Factory.

WED 10 John & Arthur finished dogging the dry sheep, D and then helped me to crutch. About 98 more to be done now. 42 in the shed tonight John at a cricket meeting tonight. Getting up a Social on behalf of Cricket Club. George painting every day fine now. Grand weather for crutching.

THU 11 Crutched some before breakfast, afterwards went to Dentist & had a continuation of teeth cleaning. Arthur & John finishing D crutching the dry sheep & put them on back.

Got in Ewes & lambs all told counted 278. Put the 5 rams & one bitten sheep into reserve.

Put 71 Ewes & 1 lamb into shed tonight to be crutched tomorrow. We picked out the oldest of the ewes to lamb on back Sec. Put 200 Ewes back on ridge to lamb in front paddocks. All are dogged stock well. I hot refused to work today.

Gerty went to Dentist today. Letter from Mr. Francis. John gone in late train to Agincourt to bring the cow tomorrow. Took £6-10 to pay fares.

FR 12 MAY

1905

Cutched the ears in shed last night 70 and put them in Back Sec. Telegram from John at Agincourt to meet Palmerston train. Arthur sent him, he brought shreels, fruit & convery in cage. The cow is to be driven by Mr. Smart with 6 or more others through Hornewood to Waipawa & John could not drive them on foot, so he came home again today by train. Tonight he is at Pickett's Social in Hall. The rest of us are at home. It has rained a good drop this afternoon, but is fine now, and moonlight on back now according to our Counting 378 all told.

SAT 13 Got in the 10 bitten sheep & examined them

Put some more dip star on the bites.

John sledged in a lot of firewood out of Reserve. He & Arthur played golf on flat. Raked & shook a little grassed on two burnt patches.

SUN 14 A great number of small birds on the grass.

and down in front of house. Made up some poisoned wheat & shook it for them. Used bluestone & a box of matches in which the wheat was soaked. Drove round block with Mam & George, home along German line, paid 1·6·5 to W. Helena as change owing to them.

Arthur Eva & Harry drove out also. Messrs Smart & Borlase came about 3 o'clock with their young cattle on their way to Lindsay Settlement. Put them in Reserve, they brought the cow "Daisy" which John went up for & paid Mr. Francis 6·10· for. They are staying here tonight. Dry weather.

MON 15 Rose up at 5 o'clock & got breakfast for ~~John~~ Smart & Borlase. They went away with ~~John~~ their cattle about 7 o'clock. Arthur went away in his gig after breakfast. Took home a hen & eleven chicks. John & I put in 2 staves at Laurel fence. At night Mr. Rockell & Lucy came.

TU 16

M A Y 1905

Started for Dannevirke about 9.30
with Mam & George & myself. George drove
"Moses" Carl Schmidt's trap horse. It was nearly
12 o'clock when we arrived. A fine day for outing.
Got home at 4.30. With mam spent the evening
had tea at Becketts. Mr. Beckett Son. there.

WED 17 Put in strainer & board at end of the long
plantation gateway. George & Mam dug
about the flowers. John ploughed manure to them.
Then went to Manawatu with W Tockelou
to shoot game, came back empty. Rev.
Mr. Lambert came here & walked to Ormonde.
Constant rain all the afternoon and at present.
Mr. Watson called & bought the crutchings and
8 skins & pelts at 5 $\frac{1}{2}$ per lb. George & I packed it.
It is only a light bale. 200 Ewes to be crutched yet.
John shifted the 200 Ewes on to flat.

TH 18 Walked the 6 cows last night this morning
None milked last night or tonight. Went to
dentist this morning. He operated on three
teeth. Then attended meeting of Director.

John greased dray and took the bale of
crutchings to railway station. Cheq 5-14-7
received from Mr. Watson. Due 2 lbs Draft 2 lbs &
10 lbs deducted for weight of bale. A great deal of
rain fell today. John shot 4 quail. Mam wrote to
Farnearis about potatoes. Hans Nordby's little
girl Alice was buried today. Gave oats to cows tonight

FR 19 Another wet day. John ploughed in 2 loads wood
did not get anything to shoot at. A Book
Commissioner called with a £1-17-6 penny
book on Stock ailments, did not buy. Boiled wheat
in bluestone & a box of matches thrown in school it
in front to see if it would poison the small birds

John caught a goose & we killed it.

SAT 20

M A Y 1905

 John made a temporary house at the firewood heap to saw wood on & plucked & cleaned the geese, also got in the 10 worried sheep out of Reserve & put more dip on them, they appear to be improving. Finished boiling the strawberries at long plantation gateway.

 Washed hung 2 shoulders & 2 hams, bacon

George got Watson's cheque changed at Becketts. Mr. F. G. Grant & 2 children called this afternoon. Mam Gerty & John gone tonight to Town Hall to see a play. Dull calm night.

SUN 21 A dull calm day. Walked over back, found  a small hogget dead on rough face on back, skinned it. saw 3 dead hawks near bait goose for dinner. John gone to Wesleyan Church

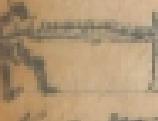
MON 22 Recived a Factory Cheque £ 2 - 5 - 6 besides 17 lbs 'batter. A thorough wet day. The

 Creek above old gum stringers but not up to present bridge. Raining at present.

No one could go far from house today.

 John rode out to back brought in the skin & carcass of hoggs. Ugly in buggy shed on battens tonight. Eva gave a performance on the dining room table, sang and danced. There was a charge of 5 cents to see her. George door keeper

TU 23 No rain to speak of today. Sharpened & cut.

 John took out old broken posts from the laurel hedge fence. Yesterday he killed ~~up~~ a young rabbit with shot on back. I Neal came over & paid me 30/- on account. He gave me a pound for Hans Mortenson & 10/- each for Painter Olsen & his son Harold. He will pay us the remainder when he gets it from Carrickha. A letter from G Francis Lewis. They are settled there for the present. Miss N Martin came to see Eva.

Mr. J. D. Watson has a daughter.

WED M A Y 1905

24

F 5 0

EMPIRE Another wet showery day. Sent 7.7.6
DAY Began to Cottrell & Humphries. A Sager
delivered a small sack of fowl wheat - 3*bushels* or so
and a few other things. John at shooting today.

only brought home a quail. Mam sent letter to
Mr. Francis Lewis. John pulled out all broken
bad posts out of fence - Ridges - Widerups. The night
is cold, dark & wet. Gave the 6 cows a few ears of oats
Pest chassis in stockyard & oak plantation.

TH 25 Attended meeting of 4 members of Building

Com: at Factory to consider tenders for
carting gravel boulders sand etc. Went

on to Ottars pole (David) Nodby bought the
Homestead (Business) for 22 per acre. I bought
Christiansen's Section of 16 acres at £14 per acre.
It was run up to 15 or 15 ten shillings per acre.

Gerty with Dentist getting her teeth seen to.

 He had no time to see to mine. I Paid to
H Mortenson one pound as an instalment

of sheep - worrying money and a pound
to Painter Olsen, one half to be given to Har. for
for following the 2 dogs home. A showery day.

FR 26 Sawing a heman log in Reserve for posts
 rain came on & stopped us. Before the rain

we got in the worried sheep off Reserve and
put bluestone & dip on their wounds which are
healing. Eva put 5/- in P. O Savings Bknt.

Mam & Gerty gave notice to draw out 50 each.

SAT 27 Sawing heman log in Reserve, finished it.

 John knocked cage over & the canary got out.

Attended a special meeting of Directors at
Factory to consider an offer from Mr. Christofferson
to buy front site for Factory for 80. Offered 50 & was
leading up to present Factory. After discussion gave 80
Painter Olsen taking 30 worth of shares. Very fine day.

 John caught & killed small rooster.

SUN 28 MAY 1905

A very fine day, a slight touch of frost this morning. Eggs & bacon for breakfast. Preserved eggs very good. Walked a little way over back. Saw one unscratched lamb or hogget on ridge with another scratched one. Plenty of feed on back. Miss Panderson for tea & then all but Eva & I went to Wesleyan church. In the afternoon all but myself went to English Church. Yesterday Mam & Gerty laid down matting on the floor - the length of

MON 29 Saved a matei log in Reserve for firewood. Put stages to 3 steamers & strained wires at laurel hedge. Mr Brodin came up in the coach at mid-day & had lunch with us. Mam & Gerty Eva & George drove up to P.O & drew out £100.

TUE 30 Eva shifted from flat on to Ridge & Williams took John & I to get firewood in Reserve & dug out a trainor near laurels. Four of us drove in to Dannwirk. Mam Gerty George & I. Gerty went to dentist & got 2 of her teeth stopped. George went on to Shanno after we had dinner. I went to Mr Rose's office & on telephoned to Mr Blakiston to come to us. We explained to him about the section which I purchased the other day from D' Hara. We found that there is not 19 acres in it, only a little over 17. I paid over to Blakiston £10 in notes & a cheque for £20 in addition to £26 deposit I paid at the sale. Blakiston prepares the transfer & sees the thing fixed up. Wearon Cheesey had a beautiful day, took 2½ hours to go in.

WED 31 Helped to lay off site for new factory with B Gunderson Painter Alan Cantlay, Campbell & Thomson. Sent away to Union Bank £100. John shot a hare. Mr Beckitt & Gerty playing golf. Steady rain set in.

TH^{IR}E J U N E

1905



Walked up to Dentist & had teeth seen to. Gerty also attended. John went with mare & dray to

Diamondville & got 3 sacks of potatoes.

Railway freight 2/8 we expected 4 sacks

Went out on back & dug out totara strainer — one put in 19 years ago by Chat Fritzberg — at the corner Christiansen's — Fred Schmidt — footed it & put it in the fence in a fresh place so as to ~~be~~ strain three ways, it was too late to finish naming it. Further news of destruction Russian Navy

FR 2nd Heavy rain last night & this morning. It

turned to snow & there is a heavy fall. Gave plenty of hay to cows in mangers after bailing them up, six of them. Put mare in cartshed & gave her plenty of hay & cut off for her the tops of the oat sheaves, the remainder of the sheaves we gave to the cows. The mare is kept in tonight the cows we let out after giving them plenty food. Two did not go to school today, too wet in the morning.

SAT 3 Much snow on the ground this morning.

A very sunny forenoon. John & me Mam Gerty & me to catch 1st train (twenty minutes to ten) going to Levin, they were late & had to drive home again, drove down & caught the midday train. John & other boys out horse hunting, got nothing. The evening turned out cold & showery. Six cows in bales all the evening, gave them plenty fodder. The mare in Cartshed, the 2 pups in woolshed. A letter from Union Bank, they have put the 100. at interest to my current account.

SUN 4 A cold showery miserable day. Snow gone.

Gave cows plenty of hay & they went in Barn for while but soon came back. Mare in all day. Another fall of snow, began about 3 P.M. grand white & very cold tonight. Both of us at home all day.

MON 5 J U N E 1905

 A clear sunshiny day, snow on the ground all day. Feeding mare inside. Feeding the six cows on hay. Some parts of the paddocks clear of snow, some places covered bright. New moon visible. John got a pound of tea at Buckells this morning. He & Ernest out here shooting the greater part of the day. Brought home it.

TU 6 Snow gone today except behind the hills.

 Sledged totara posts over to ~~the~~ at Schmidt's corner & finished naming the stream & fetched home a few back logs. John drove in to meet express train & brought home Gerty & Eva. Man staying for a few days at Levin with Mr. Francis.

Paid W. Skinner bill - 8/6. Got 2p worth of sausage & beef, the latter tough & a very small bit. John at a surprise party last night - Collini's.

WED 7 A thorough wet day. Dentist in Wellington

 Went to a meeting of Building Committee of Factory Directors. Mr. Greated there laid out site of Factory once for all.

Shifted a site 10 feet nearer to the creek.

WED 7 John sledged in 3 or 3 loads of firewood

After an early dinner we went out to Schmidt's - O'Hara - Back corner and worked until nearly dark. At night went with John to Tennis Social. "The Little Sentinel" act a. This day's doings was omitted on Wednesday night.

FR 9 A very wet forenoon. Creek very high.

 Did no work today. John posted two letters, one from him to H. Fournier & one from me to Blakiston & Blakiston.

John saw & skinned another hog on back.

 He saw one dead yesterday too far gone to skin. Put in unashed & cleaned that are always at back door. John drying clothes at fire all day. Eva at home.

SAT 10 J U N E 1905

Did not send milk to factory this morning
Sent it only three times this week. Drying
off "Daisy May". We give them a good bit of hay
in the mornings & heaves of oats at night.
Worked at fence today, put in all totara posts.
Found the remains of a good sheep in Thrush gully.
John skinned a ^{yesterday} hog & boiled the meat for dogs.
A noxious weeds man called spoke to Tom
about removing blackberries on road. Do not
know where they are. Tom & Eva drove to Ormon
& met Mam coming back from Levin.

John paid W. Martin yesterday for insurance on piano
& furniture £3/. Amount insured for £150.

SUN 11 A very fine day. Went with Mam to the morning
Service in the new Presbyterian Church. It
was the opening ceremony & the church was
full. There was a christening, the child of
W. & M. Malcolm Makotuku. David James.

C C Smith & Aea & Cecil came with us to dinner.
At night we went to Church of England Service

MON 12 Worked at fence with John. At night

TUES 13 Went to Presbyterian Tea Meeting and
from the Hall to the church, both were crowded.
Ministers of the various denominations spoke
on the Pulpit platform and Mr. C Hallman
was also on the platform & said a few words.
The ministers were Rev Patterson, Connie Whyte,
Asher King, Oliver (Methodist) Lambert (English)

The Church, Section 2c cost about £500. There
remains a debt of about £90. A splendid perform-

ANCE
John Mam Henty down to Dannevirke
to see dentist. He had no time to do
anything to John. They got home at
a quarter past 5, a rough day. Mr. D Grant called.
I went out & did a little to fence at Back. John
gone tonight to see a Salvation Entertainment.

WED 14

JUNE 1905

Partitioned off a place in buggy shed for Potatoes & spread out three sacks of them. Went out to Pack after dinner & made up a couple of fires & sawed off some legs which were torn fence in corner of Pack - Schmidt - Mathiesen. Letter from Blakiston & agreement to be signed to Mortgage 17-1-26 to. This Secⁿ Costs 243 16 45⁰ besides legal expenses, transfer etc etc £100 of the purchase money remains unpaid for nine months & in the meantime it is under Mortgage to W Rose.

TH 15 Went up to the dentist & underwent the usual

Gerty came after me, about 12 o'clock. John drove Eva up to school & Gertie came back with him & they went away shooting beyond Gundries, all day in the pouring rain. Only got one duck which "spot" caught.

Agreement between Rose & me, Re section signed by Mr. Beckett & I went to Blakiston.

At night went to Vandy meeting. Business squaring up about tablet in church to Canon Webb's memory. Got home about 10 o'clock. Rode Chassy. Rain.

FRI 16 Showers nearly all day. Drove "Lily & Daisy" out on Pack. Got for John a one man saw at Mr. Becketts. Went out on back after dinner & did a bit of logging up in far corner of Schur L⁴⁴ Skinned a two tooth weasel, don't know the cause of his death. Today is Eva's 8th Birthday and she has invited a number of little school girls

who have come with Birthday presents. They are having a great time tonight, games after the feast - Birthday Cake, fruit etc. All told there are 13. John drove them home about half past nine o'clock.

SAT 17 John rode out for carcass of weasel & found a dead hog's fet, dirty fluid in the intestines. Carter coming into yard from where cows live. All but me gone to Wesleyan Sunday school social. Full moon. Fine night.

JUN 18

JUNE 1905



All of us & Ella drove to Blaingowrie
had dinner there in the new house. Got
home before dark. A dull dark day. Rain began
as we got home. A great deal of rain falling now.
MON 19 ~~I~~ drove Ella to school. Raw day.

Attended Directors meeting at Factory. No work
~~done~~ doing there today by Carpenter - too wet.

John paid Erickson's bill today 1-19-7

I had a letter from Mr. H. Sonnen on Saturday
night to say he could not find a bed for me
at Palmerston on Show night as all available
beds were besotted a fortnight ago. We did no
work today except John made part of dog kennel

~~1-20~~ Mom & Gerty drove in to Dannevirke to see Dentist

~~1-21~~ Worked at Back with John, a very fine day.

Young Matheson came to when I was with
his gun & whilst halting a greyhound ran past
& through Fred Schmidt's Section. After a while
a sporting dog came barking through the sheep
they running in all directions, we put spot on to him
and I shot him with Matheson's gun. John came
with my dinner the young Matheson went after
the dog & despatched him. I stale some over
to when I was working paid me the balance 3-7-0
of sheep worried money paid to him for me Painter
Olein and Hans Matenson. For me 1-19-6
For Olein 10/- For Matenson 17/6 after deducting 2/-
each to be given to Harold Olein for helping
to find the dogs. Mom & Gerty got home about 5
o'clock, they left Dannevirke about 3 o'clock.

TUES 20 Got Factory Cheque (Butter 9/-) £ 1-12-9

~~21~~ Split sledged in two a few loads of firewood
got in some corn & watched lamb & two 5/-
spent in sled 35. Set a hogget's broken leg in Roseve.

~~22~~ Letters from George, black & Lee at Mr. Grant's
A very windy afternoon. School examination.

THUR JUNE

1900



Catched the 35 sheep in shed & got in 43 more & dig them before dinner. Gerty went to Dentist and Eva came home with her before dinner. I went up to Dentist but he had no time to attend to me. John dug away round fruit trees in little Orchard and went golfing on flat with W. Beekle, Mr. & Mrs Campbell, Gerty, Mam, Mr. Grant & Miss Martin.



Got in & put in stock remaining ewes 73 total 200 besides 2 hoggets. Found dead hogg^t on back.



John rode to Mateneau & A. Olsen's to give them their sheep worrying money, & send receipt to S. Neal.



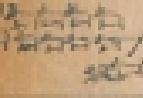
FINISHED CATCHING THE EWES BEFORE DINNER 200 73



Others amongst them. Got in the back sheep & picked out 49 of the weakest hogg^t 340 put back on back sec. The weak ones in shed tonight



Charlie came by last coach, has had a months holiday



Was in Auckland, Onehunga New Plymouth etc



Came now from Palmerston. A very fine day.



GAVE DOSES OF OIL & SPURGENTINE TO SOME OF THE



WEAK HOGG^T & PUT THEM IN RESERVE = 54



Another hogg^t in Reserve with a broken leg.



Set it, there are two in reserve now with broken legs.



Put 6 more hogg^t out on back, 346 there now.



Plenty of grass for sheep & cattle, plenty of rough feed



Walked round back & buried remains



of 3 tails laid for dogs months ago.



John shot a young gander, washed the buggy



boiled meat for dogs, played golf & tonight went



to some entertainment in Hall. Finished making



a kennel for dog "Ugly". A dull came day.



SUN 25 Rain all day. Rev Lambert called, No church



He drove as far as Beekle's. A very good goose for dinner.

MON 26 Went to Pack, saved a few logs & made fires.

John drove Charlie to Ormond^t for home.

Mam sick nearly all last night & today.

Started to build stable at end of Cartshed.

TU 27 JUNE

1905

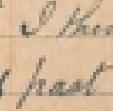
 MON 27 JUNE 1905 Morn & Gerty came to Dennwick to see the Dentist. They got home just about dusk.
There was a white frost this morning & a very fine day. John split firewood on Wednesday before dinner & I worked a bit at stable. After dinner went to Back.

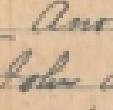
 TUE 28 John drove Eva to school. She is staying at Mr. Grant's tonight. Very showery day.

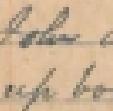
 John repairing fences at O'Hara's - for Section. He is at an entertainment in Hall tonight amateurs playing the "Little Sentinel" in aid of Cricket Club. A bad night for it. Heavy showers. Worked at frame of Stable today. Very muddy.

 I got a bundle of trees & shrubs from Goddards at Hanlock yesterday. Too wet to put them in.

 TH 29 Gerty went to Dentist first thing when he came
Then went in coach to Orm - for Dennwick

 I then went to Dentist & stayed with him until half past eleven. John rode to Summerville for Subscription list & two half years subscription, but the Summervilles were in Pakiatua & will not be back until Friday night or Saturday. Heavy showers all day. ~~No work~~ except carrying in back logs and burning of wood

 FR 30 Another wet day, light rain nearly all day.

 John drove Eva to School & afterwards nailed up boards in hayshed to prevent cows pulling out hay. After dinner he & mother planted fruit trees, roses & put in 8 Camellias in the garden. At one o'clock attended meeting of building Committee at Factory. Carpenters not working, too wet. Did some work at stable.
Mr. Cantlay gave a yearly subscription to Church
This has been the wettest June I have ever seen in New Zealand. There is enough feed for stock. A letter from Mr. Francis Lewis, he has bought 7½ acres a mile out at \$5 per acre, no buildings.

SATURDAY

1905

John put 53 hoggets off Reserve into O'Hara's this morning, one of the hogg's looked like a little stranger. He then repaired the fence - put in a couple footed posts & afterwards slunged in 2 loads more firewood.

A dull calm day, no rain worked at Stable.

Wining & Ella playing with Eva. Maria not well. Mam went up to see her, she is better today.

John in township tonight, something going in Hall

~~sun 2~~ Walked over part of Rock. Set fire to a big log

lying across a track, made a fire on the broken part of trunk. Saw Cattle, think "Vildy"

The fat cow is in calf. Light rain. After dinner drove up to Ngamoko for Church subscriptions got 10/- from Mr. Martin, a like amount from Mr. Oldershaw. 5/- from Mr. Hutchinson. John had to walk to Damavik for set: papers as they did not leave them at Beckett according to promise, neither did they give any subscription for the past year, only a promise to pay something later on. Misses Renderson & Martin gone to Church with them tonight. £8.5.0 is the amount collected up till tonight. I am sending a cheque for the amount in the morning.

At last night's entertainment Professor de Leon & woman appeared. The thing was a fraud. The man was drunk, the woman tipsy, the audience 30-

~~MEN 3~~ John pruned the fruit trees, wheeled manure to them & repaired fence Widerup - O'Hara

Sent names of subscribers & cheque £8.5.0

to J. H. Macrae. Paid of white blankets 17/-

for Eva from Mr. Grant. Paid Sugden 4.13.3 amount of his bill & got a sack of pollard. Jim &

~~TUE~~ Mom sent Eva down to Damavik to be dealt

White frost this morn. Jim day, put shingles on stable roof. John wheeled manure into garden

& played golf with Milly Campbell & Mr. Beckett.

WED J U L Y 1905

Finishing roofing the stable. John ploughed in
forenoon & cleaned up & carted into stockyard cows
manure from where they lie at night. One shower today.

THU Eve had toothache last night. Today man
took her to Dentist & had 4 teeth drawn.

FRI Gerty had some of hers sent to. There
was no time for Dentist to do anything to
Johns or mine. Sent to Goddard Havelock £1.
for trees we received. Has asked him to send 2/-
worth of seed potatoes in lieu of change. Paid
Mr. Steiner monthly account for feed left.

SAT A small brownish hen laid, the 1st this winter.
Widened up about stable. After dinner went
out & worked on back, split pieces for calvert &c.
Mr. Beckett for tea & spent the evening. Fine day.

FRI Gerty drove Main to catch ten minutes to 12

SUN select train for Lewis. Worked on back,
made fire, dragged slabs to make a
calvert, with mare, we sent cheque for 5-11-4
to Blakiston & Blakiston Darnwick. Also a
P.C.T. signed in favour of W Rose for £104-13
to be paid in 9 months - 15th March 1906.

TUE John shot a hare this afternoon. He got
a letter from Carl Englebrecht yesterday.
Mulholland took away his black lamb from here
this morning. His other one is amongst Mathew sheep.
This has been a very fine day. Ella here tonight.

SAT A cool day, no work done. Paid £9-2-0
(gave cheque £10-5-0) amount of Mr. Beckett's bill

Sent John Insurance money £1-17-10
got receipt from J Goddard for £1-0-0 and from
Blakiston & Blakiston for transfer of £1-14-10
John received Carl Englebrecht's letter today. Cola

SUN Dull calm day, walked over back, saw Buttercup
her tame ap today. Ella & I went to Sunday School
WED John went at night to church. Hagg - died in O'Han

MON 10

J U L Y 1905



The Larson did not go to factory.

~~John~~ John drove Eva & Ella to foot of hill on
on their way to school. Eva staying with
Ella tonight. Out on back, put limeau stringers
across gully with more & cleared up corner at
Schmidts - Mathiessens. Pulled away remaining
portions of logs with mow, some on fire & heaped
all up on another place. Made up fire and
sawed 4 split hemau stringers for far culvert.
A. Engebretsen came with subscription list to
get up a testimonial for O. Erickson. Gave him 5/-
W. Brodi came but I did not see him. Skinned
a hoggs for dogs. A very fine day. Mulholland took car
TUE 11 A very heavy frost this morning. Last night very
~~hot~~ cold. A very fine day. John & Harry drove
to Danneville. Man came by last coach
home from Lewis. Made up fire on back. Planted
a tall poplar in Sheep yard. John has got a
letter from Alice. Gets an invitation to the Ball.
WED 12 Worked on back sawing stringers & slabs for
culverts near Neals corner. Heavily log
Made up fires. John shifted Hogg off O'Hara's
into Reserve - 50. Put over - 90 on flat, to
be left there to lamb. Paid B. Bengtzen 22/-
for ploughing & harrowing lawn, in addition to cost
of dipping 88 sheep which comes to 6/- That is 28/-
is about the price paid for ploughing & harrowing for
TUE 13 A wet day. John drove Man to dentist & she had
a little alteration done to her teeth & they now
are comfortable. Also Top had a tooth stopped
also Eva had a drive up to school. I went to dentist
after Top had a tooth stopped. A Funeral today
Mr. Pomeranz died. A letter yesterday from J. H. Borland
yesterday acknowledging church money £18.5.4
Mr. Martin sent of this sum offertories - 10.0.0
Raining at present looks like a continuance.

FR 14 J U L Y 1905

Light rain in the forenoon. After dinner went out on back sawed some matai. Walked over back & found "Buttercup" with her calf.

Moved them home without any trouble with the cow, she did not trouble at all about the calf.

John wounded a hare on Michaelson's. Shot ran him into a stump & at tea time went back & buried until he got the hare out. John gone to township tonight to see about a shooting party tomorrow. Trimmed acacias & cedar going to road gate.

Ella came home with Eva & has got measles.

They are coming out on her quite plainly.

Eva has written a letter tonight to Pap Fournier. We shall milk 5 cows now for a while until we are off "Pawrosi". Makholland took can this morning. He only goes to Factory Mondays & Fridays.

SAT 15 John splitting firewood on back. Burned fires

on back. Finished cabinet & after dinner tea - rode cheery out on back & we dragged posts to where they are required in Mathissons fence.

Ella in bed all day, ate some toast & tea tonight.

W. H. Shukar called after dinner, a letter from Mam very weak tonight. Gerty & I assisted her to bed. I walked up to Sharpe for bottle whiskey.

SUN 16 Walked over back saw the 2 foals & filly. Rain most

of the day. Fed young calf in shed. Mam in bed all day. Feels weak, looks feverish tonight.

Sent John to Deckells to know if we can wire for Doctor ^{to Spennikwa} if necessary in the night. He says yes.

W. P. G. Grant came in the evening to see Ella. She has not eaten anything all day. W. Grant went after tea to see about lighting up the church.

TUES 17 Half finished for cabinet. Has dinner out here with Eva.

She made many fires. Mam up today for a while. John

cared in cord of firewood. W. Collinson called

W. Grant called at night. Ella better. Fine day.

TU 18 JULY 1905

M^r Thompson sent note to say, no meeting at Factory until Thursday. Gerty did not go to the Dentist at Hammonton today, rain & one or two light falls of snow. After dinner went out with John & man Saved & dragged stringers to where N^o 2 culvert is to be nearly finished the first or furthest one Ella better.

Eva walked up to M^r Parsons for her music lesson. She does not go to school since Ella got measles.

Mam in bed all day, feels somewhat improved.

John & Gerty about going tonight to a Party at Painter Oleses, but one of Mr. Cantlays boys came to see John about shooting tomorrow & the program was changed Letters tonight from M^r Frances Kelly Fournier.

WED 19 John got up at 4 AM has breakfast & went up to

Cantlays and with one of the boys went shooting in the back in the direction of Umatrossa.

Came home about 8 PM with four pigeons.

Just after breakfast M^r G. Hunter called. He was driven up by C Leach & H Shubert. Did not go nearer township than here. Called at the houses between here & Diamond^{ne}. Planted poplar in sheep yards, two there now. Went out on back. Made up fire &c. Mam better today. Suffered terribly last night from head-ache. M^r P. G. Grant called. Ella will

TH 20 Went to Dentist this morning & had tooth rasped etc. Gert went after me but could not get anything done - others before her. Got in back shop & picked out a small cow &

Killed it for home use. Very fine day

A meeting of Factory Directors.

Mam in bed, only a little better. Got at Sharps two small bottles stout & a small bottle English ale.

FRI 21 Sent by McHolland a good can of milk. Got £ 1-14-0 Factory Cheque. Worked on back fair corner. M^r & M^r Grant called also Mrs Lambert, M^r Braine. Mam up a great part of the day & much better. Wiley has cold

SAT 22 JULY

1905

Split some slabs for calving on back
and made up fence. Sent cheque £1-10-0
to Collier & Co. Wanganui for piano tuning.
An insurance agent came - New York Company
W^r P. G. Grant came & had lunch with us.
Mr Campbell drove over, painter Olsen & B. Gunderson
to Matamau to meet milk suppliers there, also
J O'Hara & Secretary there Jacob Neilson & Norman
Only 4 or 5 settlers up. We found that the majority
had signed to supply Brandy Lang & Co with
their milk if that Company would erect Creamery.
We called on Mr Heret on our way home.

We think Eva has measles tonight. In bed all day.

SUN 23 Miss McRae called to see patients. Ill all day.
Alf Neal came about noon, went to church with John
at 2.30 & after tea went with John to another church.
W^r (Rev) Lambat called on going to church. W^r &
Mr Grant came in the afternoon. Ill all night.

Eva in bed all day, sick sometimes. Morn up all day.

Carl Hansen took away his colt & left a filly
instead. John went in to see Carl Engerstrom

MON 24 Saved & split slabs near Neals fence for calving

(Conf.) Afternoon dragged home to creek with mare.
Eva recollects a great part of last night. Her
body is almost red & her limbs covered with great red
blotches. Mr Grant & the Misses Martin & Hugger
called. A sunshiny day. Very fair feed in paddocks.

TU 25 John drove Gerty to Station going to Dammink
to Dentist and afterwards walked home
into garden. Finished slabbing calving on back
before dinner & afterwards attended Directors
Meeting at Factory. Mr Grant here in Gerty absence
Eva much better today, was able to eat a little.

Paid my insurance on House have a cheque
for two pounds & got change. This is not due till 1st Aug
Rough tonight. Wind & rain.

WED 26

J U L Y

1905

Finished the 3rd Culvert at Neals corner.

Showery day. Saved & logged up a passage along near creek near Mathisons fence. Mom not well today. Kept in bed. Made a few fires on Financial Statement out today. Increase in Old age Pensions £ 81. 127. Decrease in Government contribution towards cool storage for dairy produce £ 5289. Previously £ 7259. now £ 5000. Old age pension previously 193973 now 223200

THURSDAY 27 Mom & Eva bad last night. Eva had earache, put warm olive oil & a little eucalyptus in her ear. it relieved her & then she was troubled with tooth ache. Today she & mom are better. Went first thing to dentist & he did some work on my teeth. Gerty went to dentist but he had no time to do anything to her teeth. Mrs. Grant came in forenoon & she & Mr. Grant came after tea for a while. Marie has the measles. Diphtheria in township. a little girl of Hans Olsen died yesterday & another gone to the hospital.

Killed for dogmeal one of the hogs which was worried on t. May last, a very good shuk it would make its inside protrude. There is another in a similar condition. Hodson's children laid up with measles. Mr. Smith from Hastings called to ask about remedies and mom advised warm water bathing for hot slegs and hot drinks. gave her a little whisky to take home. Every one is using camphor & sulphur to prevent diphtheria.

FRI 28 Gave one of the Lincoln rams a very poor one. He was in the yard last night, a dose of raw Linseed oil & turpentine, he hangs about by himself all day & has not eaten any grass.

Rain all day. A thorough wet day. Mom & Eva had a good nights rest & am in bed all day. Cows on ridge today. Buttercup in yard shut up tonight with hay in her stall. Mare on Hill No one of us has been out today only John at Thorpe to ask about children. Mr. Grant called going to Dr.

SAT 29

J U L Y 1905

 Another thorough wet day. Mam not so well last night, better today in bed, Eva all right she stays in bed with her mother. A letter from George. Charlie sent 2 ducks & 2 hokatoo skins or 4 days ago. David Hogg came today & bought the cuttings off 200 ears at 7^d per lb. and 8 skins at 6^d per lb amount of £6. 16-10 the best price I ever got for wool or skins. Mr Becketts express took wool & skins to Cromondville. John wrote to H Fowneau & Soneloida cheqns £10. 0 for 3 lbs potatoes at 10/- each. The ram we dosed with oil & turpentine has not fed since, gave him oil teaoy. Gave out the last of the oat sheep bats to cows tonight. The skins weighed 59 lbs and the wool 184 lbs.

SUN 30  Drove to Erick Erickson's father to know if they would support a creamery at Garfield

 Erickson signs for 16 cows. A. J. Hansen cannot decide as he is about to lease his farm. This Noont 60. Mr Anderson to Arthur Olsen against A Olsen on Hill satisfied with Creamery now at Garfield. H. P. Matteson will give an answer later on.

Mr. & Mrs. Grant came & stayed a while in the afternoon. Mam & Eva got up today but did not leave home. Walked amongst ears & corn part of back. John at Wesleyan Church tonight. Fine dry rain tonight.

TUE 31 Eva had earache last night again, crad a great deal  poured warm oil & eucalyptus onto her ear & also a roasted onion. She remain all night today. The latter went to get grants in coach & came back in time. John went early with Paul Engelbreton towards hills to shoot Harake, brought back 5 pigeons & 1 kaka. Ada & Harry came. Signed Factory Cheque in favour of Gould for £ 20. 0. 0

Repaired old bridge at firewood. Dredged a few posts on back at Matheson's boundary to use as footer posts. Repaired a broken wire on Matheson's boundary. Not much rain. This month like June has been a wet one.

TU 1ST AUGUST 1905

John drove Gerty to station to catch 1st ~~train~~ train for Demarest & Brakist and then got in primrose. Post Reserve rent £2.5.6

Attended annual Gen. Meeting of Factory Directors. Five were nominated S. B. 182 votes
S. Kielan 171 Malcolm 129 Toward 400 A. Schaefer 40
Had dinner at Mr. Grants. Mr. Grant here today.

John shifted 53 hogs down to O'Hara's from out of Reserve. Fine day. Mam & tea up & all right.

WED 2 A thorough wet day. big fires. No work done.

TH 3 Another thorough wet day. Went to Shukist & spent the forenoon with him. Gerty afterwards for a short time. Found the ailing donkey now dead in reserve just above hark. John wheeled him home & skinned him on batten. Put the 2 white cows & the weaner heifer out on back must see if they require milking again after some days. Three cows in here now to be fed on hay - Buttercup, Star, & Strawberry. Bought a pair of pants & vest at Mr. Grants, 2nd best clothes.

FR 4 Paul Schmidt told Gerty yesterday that Roscher has a harness horse for sale. John rode up today to see him.

did not like his appearance at Nyack Creamery. Rode home on a 3 year old harness horse belonging to Penben Hutchinson which is for sale - about £15. We put him in baggy & drove up German Ldn to Leopolds, turned him & drove home again. He goes all right.

He & Chasie on flat tonight. A thorough wet day.

SAT 5 Another wet day the 4th, continues, ground sodden. No work can be done. Attended Directors meeting at noon. Went to Beatty Long & Co. that we would take £600 for Matamor Creamery. They replied offering £500. After discussion we accepted their offer. John found a goose nest with one egg. & found 2 duck eggs yesterday.

Only one bird small hen laying as yet.

SUN 6 AUGUST 1905



Rain all last night, not much fell today.

W. M. Grant & Marie came at 11.30

W. Grant John & Gerty drove Prince in W. Grant's trap into Diamondville. After tea Ella went home with 'em.

Mr. Martin came with a subscription paper to get money to pay for organ reading desk in church. He has collected a great many 5p's gave him 5/-

MON 7 Had only a small quantity of milk to send to

the Factory this morning, got no skim milk back.

Got on the 2 white cows off back & milked them for the last time this season & put them back again & put "star" out with them, as she is nearly dry.

We have only 2 cows in here now - Buttercup & Strawberry. Eva found a ewe with a lamb on Flat near my garden and another ewe lamb near fence on back on "earthquake Hill," when she went up for cabbage. She also found a goose's nest with 2 eggs in it. Went through all ewes & sheep, no more lambs. Brought in & cut saw & sharpened it & spent the afternoon sawing firewood on Flat. Mam, Gerty & Eva went for a drive with new horse.

A heavy frost last night, grass white this morning. Fine day.

TUE 8 John drove Gerty to railway station on his way to Dentist

A fine day. Sleeping in firewood. John

splitting. Sent ~~John~~ John's cheque for £2.00 to pay his bill, which came to £1.7.9 Paid Skinner 8/- the amount of his monthly bill. Mr. & Miss Campbell.

WED 9 Another ewe and lamb on Flat. Eva saw them first

Staged a in two loads firewood & John lugged home totara posts out of Reserve. He went through

Ewes & Hogg in O'Hares & over part of Ranch. Nothing wrong. Pulled scraped & washed boiled mangold & turnips for pig, time to fatten him. Only one hen laying yet.

Not Johnson. Went to Dentist. 2 teeth bore & removed. did not finish. Gut after one. John found two dead on

back, no use near them. He got a letter from Arthur Hunt

& a letter from Mrs. nothing yet from Queen & Wellington for skins & clothing

FR H AUG 1905

SUN 12 David & blasted a big log on back for slabs or rail
W. Horgan came across to see Carl Hansen's
filly with a view of buying her. No fresh lambs. Saw
Ruben Hutchinson at Factory. Paid him Cheque £1.
for 3 year old horse "Prince". Mam Gert & Eva drove
as far as Lunds with him today. W. D. H. Grant
& Miss Pearmont came this afternoon. Did not
send milk to Factory today. Mulholland called for
it, but we had none. Butter made in the Factory
today. Frost this morning. A very fine day.

SAT 13 A cow with single on flat. John found one cast on
Widewups. He got in, killed & skinned a longtail lamb.

It was poor for our use, only dogs meat. He took the
big Buff Orpington Cock away tonight to swap
with Willy Wahl for another one. We spent most of
the day on George's back keeping up & burning.

Got a good Tolara shiner & a few houseblocks.
Eva & Gertie called to see Mr Beckell tonight. She is
in bed & has been for a week or so. A very fine day &
moon light. There is fair feed in all paddocks.

John has brought the big rooster home again. Wahl wants a few

SUN 13 Walked over flat & end of back. John took the other
end & Widewups. Saw black-faced ewe on Earthquake
hill with good twins. Carl Hansen rode out on back and
left his filly home. Willy & Lucy Erickson com-
in the evening & after tea went in buggy to
church with the others, all gone but me.

Willy Wahl came at tea time with an Orpington
Rooster, we are to give him a hen in exchange.
The willow leaves are just making their appearance.
The wattle flowers are only coming out. Late this year

MON 14 Sent cheque to Mr. Grant for clothes - vest & stockings £1/1

A tea pound cheque, got in change £1·1·3.

Logged up road wide tracks beyond big pond. Eva with
us had dinner out there. One cow with lamb on Widewups.

TUES 15 John gone to Wabbi with Buff Orpington hen

ED 15

A U G 1900

This morning three ewes last night had lambs, one of them
we had to get in this morning & take the lamb
~~off~~ from her, a big lamb, both are all right.
One old ewe left for dog meat & very poor, had
a lamb last night, washed & boiled carrots for pig.
John all day in garden digging. Put in Onion Seed.
Gerty went to Dentist in Denmark. I hauled
grass seed on all burnt patches on back. This
has been another fine drying day. The 5th fine day.
Rain has set in at 7 o'clock, raining hard now.
A Mr. Clark called to know if I would support
an approaching Benedict's Ball. I will not.
WED 16 Went through ewes. One on flat with twins
~~one~~ Worked on back, widening tracks, sawing & putting
logs etc together. Jim Neal came over to where we
were working we found a small steer dead
in a gully where the bank gave way with
him the fell into a hole. Mr. Hoaden &
children & Mr. Cox & child came over. Very fine day.
Gerty got an invitation to Benedict's ball.

TH 17 Three singles last night & this morning. By this
morning fine growing day. Went to Dentist
but he did not finish although I waited until
eleven o'clock. Gerty sent to him after me.
John hauled hogs from O'Hara's to Reserve 52
and then dug in garden, after tea he took a
list of cattle which we are going to offer at a sale,
to Fred Schmidt to be sent to Mt. Rose, Denmark.
The sale will be held at F. Schmidt's or at our yards.
Mr. & Miss Oliver came this afternoon. Brought a box
ful of manure up to my garden. A spring shower.
Dewy have lambed up to this. Symptoms of grass growing.
FR 18 A fog with frost on ridges. John put in peas. Went to
Directors meeting. I buttered buns in afternoon 10th
offered by Mr. Lunn & C. Cut out offered to Nathan 10th
Gerty & Mam at Benedict's Ball tonight. Rain.

SAT 19

A U G

1905



Walked through ewes & lambs, three ewes lambed last night. Shook frosted grass on burnt patches on back. Went to 12 o'clock Directors met at Factory. John found Walnut tree at Sheepyards & we planted in enclosure at tree about 24 seed potatoes. Light rain. It was decided at meeting today to Open the new Factory on the 31st of this month. Mr. Skurfer Esqrd called.

SUN 20 One or two lamb'd last night. One on back.

All at home, no one came. In the evening walked across flat & saw two dogs on back Geo. They were after a sheep intending to worry. Saw them just in time, they went towards township along Lundens fence into Becks, chased his & sheep I ran home for John & gun, by the time John got up near them they had one of Beck's sheep on the ground, he fired but did not get close we followed them home to Alfred Engebretson. The people were not at home but the dogs were under the house. After tea John went to Engebretson one dog only belonged to him, he thinks the other one belongs to Knutson. Five dogs & nights now.

TUE 22 Man drove Geby to Ormonde - on his way to Dunheit



We killed the pig before dinner. A very good scald. After dinner I drove to Ngamiko & went to Hutchison's cattle sale, dropping Man & Eva at Friends. Picked them up when coming back. Cows mostly fetched from £ 4 to £ 7-10. Slidged totara gatepost to Brown gate. Noticed only one fresh lamb today. Very fair. John got a set of shoes on "Prince" this afternoon.



Through Ewes & lambs, one fresh on flat. John found 5 or 6 fresh ones on Widerups ridge.

Cut up scalded pig, a good deal of lard. John digging about house. We put in totara post for brown gate to shut against. Eva at school after 2 weeks. The school only opened today. Got David Cheque for skins & catchings £ 6-16-10

WED 25

A U G

1905



Sledged some gravel to Brown gate. John got in ewe with a lamb which came over yesterday & this morning the ewe had not cleaned. We gave her a dose of Sykes drench which put her right. Edwin Hansen swept or rather scraped with a broom the 3 chimneys.

 Paid him 3/- Went to Dentist and I think he finished stopping my teeth. Paid him 10/- cheque on account, this is the second ten pounds.

Changed a cheque at Buckells for £2 - 1 - 6

sent to Union Bank & Hogg's cheque 6 - 16 - 10

Got the last seasons Factory Cheque 1 - 6 - 2

Sent Union Bank Pass Book to Manager Napier

Mam W^r A Olson W^r Knudle W^r Thomson met at

W^r Campbell's to arrange about next Thursday's business - Opening of Factory. Eve brought in nine

~~the~~ Eggs today. Some geese, a duck & 2 hens are laying

TH 24 John saw 11 fresh lambs on his beat today, some

ewes have twins. A slight fall of snow last night, ground

white this morning, it disappeared before dinner. A

meeting of Directors to consider offer for seasons output.

Nathan's offer accepted - 10% FOB Wellington Steamer.

Barty John & Millie Campbell golfing this afternoon.

John & Mam painting the facings of house green.

Cleaned & swept out woolshed & sharpened scut.

Got along with Dentist today, will finish next visit.

Salted & turned bacon today. Want to get a little pigs.

FR 25 A good many lambs last night. John found a

~~the~~ ewe with a dead lamb & I picked up a mouthless lamb, which we put on the ewe we got in & she soon took

it in a poor ewe & killed it for the dogs. Made gate

through it at firewood. Took away 3 panel of fence

going to firewood gates. Mam & John painting facings

of house green. At 7.30 pm all three Directors

met to sign papers transferring Matman

over to Barty Lang & C! & drew program for opening of

factory.

SAT 26

A U C

1905

A great deal of rain fell last night, no deaths. Mam & John drove to W. Grants, the latter got 2 pairs of tweed trousers for £1.00. Yesterday W. Helena biked down & took the measure of a pane of glass & Mam put it in yesterday after coming from Leonard Anderson.

Had to get in a 2 tooth block from cow off flat, she would not take to her lamb, have her penned with lamb in shed tonight. Lucy Eva & Ella walked up to top township tonight. A dull calm day.

SUN 27 Several fresh ones last night & this morning, got in two, took the lamb from one, both all right now. All went to afternoon church but me. A very fine day.

MON 28 Found a 2 tooth iron cast on flat after hunting. A pair of twins with her, put one of them on a ewe that had a dead lamb on Widings, put her other lamb on Hill. At night went up, but no meat of Hartie.

TU 29 Got in 17 head of cattle off back yesterday & put them in Reserve & got them into sheep yards today. F. Schmidt brought up his mob & Bonkow brought some. F. Schmidt's cows were first put up

and all sold under the hammer at fair prices. Our dry cows & young calf included with her mother Wilay fetched £2.18.6 each & steers £2.8 each. One heifer £2.1.0 less little stars 30/- each. Sir said it. I bought one springer for £7.0.0 every thing put up was bid for 2 hours sold also harness. Lip Gray, passed in, reserve was 15 t. over 11 t. bid all cattle sold, the Auctioneer R. Reach well satisfied also the sellers. I should have put the heavy harness with the day when offered for sale, will do so next time. On 1 scale when coming to the sale picked up a ewe cast on ridge with twins, one dead. Ewe & lamb all right now. A sunnier day. F. Schmidt supplied beer, Whiskey & sandwiches. R. Reach, Burton (clerk) young Montaith, F. Schmidt here for dinner.

WED 30

A U G 1905

Several fresh lambs this morning in all paddock
We had to get in 3 of John's cows & put them right.
The two Augustines came for their cows & took away
12 head. Tom Neal took away his 12 calves across
the paddocks. John got the shoes removed on Carl
Hansen's mare & then helped the other young fellows
to decorate in front of the factory for tomorrow's opening.

Two lambs all right so far except one ailing lamb
that cannot suck its mother. Gerty gave it castor oil.

11:45 AM Tuesday from Takapau town at dinner time
I bought the big gobbler, paid 7/- Today

Sugden's express & load of chaff was capsized in
or near the cutting when meeting a Motor car.
After Engebretson bought the 7 cows & calf which we
sold yesterday, from W Beck & leaves them here for a week.
Farmers Union Meeting at 1 PM in Lutheran Hall.

THURSDAY John drove down up to Town Hall at 9 AM. Bought
up with them in buggy some groceries &
flowers. Tables laid, other ladies cutting up
provisions. I helped to put up flags across
road & in other places about Factory. Came
home at 12.30 & changed, John also, Gerty with Dentist
Went back. Saw Mr. Hunter at top hotel. H Shukar
& C Leach with him. Came down to Junction hotel
had lunch with visitors & then went to opening ceremony
Spoke on platform after Pastor Ries, W Park, C Hallman
& G. Hunter. Man in Hall attending to Childrens lunch
All schoolchildren entertained. A social at night for
Also afternoon tea, but too many took advantage of it.
Big crowd at night, some songs & addresses. Dr. Hall
Watson & I spoke. Dancing started about 10 P.M
and continued until 3 in the morning. Rain came
on in the night & continued. We drove home, but
did not get wet. A beautiful day for opening the
Factory. A great many people & boat.

FRI

SEPTEMBER 1905

A good many lambs coming now. The thick of the lambing over. Found a dead lamb in creek on flat, put the skin on a twin, the ewe took at once die the same with another ewe, both very fond of their adopted lambs. Got ewe in of the back & took the lamb from her, she would have died I think. Found a splendid ewe dead on back, the first she died in the act of lambing, pulled the wool off her & buried her. Found another two both in the act of lambing, cast, took away lamb and brought her home in the wheelbarrow. She is in the woolshed not able to stand. The Directors got an invitation to meet builders & engineers at Sharps Hotel at 2 pm. a farewell affair. Messrs O'Hara's Coal Cottages myself went, also Christensen Son & Alick Hegh. We met Messrs Gantlet builders. Captain Ross Sharp, Maketu Ha Beamer Manager & young Many toasts proposed & songs, left at 10.30 or so.

SAT 2 Not many lambs coming now. John shifted the ~~sheep~~ ~~sheep~~ hoggets off Reserve yesterday on to O'Hara's. Yesterday morning he & Mam went to Hall & cleared up everything & John took some vases plates etc to the owners. At night attended special meeting at Factory to open tenders for painting it & Agamata creamery. L. Clean £8.0.0 accepted. E.G. Scott £28.10. both £ per foot for painting John at meeting in Library - business Bachelor's Ball. A letter & cheque from W Rose proceeds of cattle £8.19.6 They omitted to add the price of side saddle - £ 1.0.0

SUN 3 All over paddocks. Drove with Mam to River beyond boundaries. Mam got a little pony. Little horse very weak. MON 4 Much rain last night today. Went to Factory and got 100 bricks & 20 fire bricks. Eve in shed died. Found another sick on flat with a good big lamb near her. She died & John gave the lamb to Mr. Malholland. Gerty John & Mam laid down oil cloths in bed rooms and in dining room on Saturday last October 10th just lamb

TU 5

SEP

1905

F S d



A showery day. Only one fresh lamb on flat
Gerty went to Dentist in Darnsirk. Went to
Ellis's sale. Bought black cow "Mally" 4-17-6

Brought travel, shovel, shade, hay, 2 traps for the
game cheques drawn in favour of Wm & Kille for amount.
Sent to Bank of Australia. Cheque for 28-18-6



John got a gobbler at Hegh's. Letter from George.
There was a poor sale at Ellis's. A mud hole.

Rev. Dr. H. H. Howl died suddenly at Webb's yesterday.

WED 6 Saw 3 or 4 fresh lambs this morning. John



went to Ellis' with mare & dray for calf
belonging to the black cow which I bought
yesterday. She is uneasy, trying to get back home
& does not give much milk. Alfie Engelbreth
took away his 6 cows & calf off Reserve. Paid 3/-
for paddocking. John rode up to Friis for

Cabbage plants & paid for them 2/. He dug
some in garden, is at a Bachelor's meeting tonight.



Put in a row of potatoes in top garden, cut
seed, sheep manure. Grass just making start.

TH 7 Saw only one fresh lamb on flat. A lamb drowned
at spring on hill, put the skin on a twin. Eve



took to it at once. John dug up a patch
in garden & put on cabbage plants. Herodau

up to P. Nissen's to get information about a
past Benedict's Ball. He & Harald Olsen
here tonight consulting about invitations for a
coming Bachelor's Ball. They are Secretary's
to the Ball. A fine warm day. Put in a few rows
of potatoes & a row of parsnips in top garden.

Chessy whilst grazing in garden this evening
stood on Eva's foot. She was near her holding rope
gently with Dentist at Crown Hotel today. She
and Mr. Beckett had a round of golf this
afternoon. Only a little rusty hay left.
Spoke to Inspector Harvey about cow Mally.

F R S

S E P

1905

f, t

~~MON~~ Only two fresh ones this morning. Eva did not go to school today, her foot a bit sore & not a nice morning, some light rain during the day & steady rain tonight. Shook a bit of grassed on a burnt patch on back. Milked the 2 cows twice today. John has a bad cold, stayed inside. Received Park Pass Book. to yearly acc. made up 46.8.11 to my credit. Get demand for Road Rates — 4.8.5

SAT 9 Thick fog this morning, no fresh lambs.

Shovelled heap of manure in stockyard back against rails. Paid Skinner's bill. 8/-

A great deal of rain fell today. Fine moonlit night. Mr. H Shukar rode up here to say G.H comes on Thursday. Attended directors meeting. Transfer of land to Christopher.

SUN 10 Two fresh lambs on Ridges. Cow "Brindle" had a rotten bull calf "Bachelor" in Reserve. She has very

little milk, does not trouble after her calf.

Gerty & Eva spent the evening had tea at Mr. O'Cruckens. Rev' Lambert for tea here, and all went to church. A fine moonlit night. Saw the cattle, filly & foal & sheep on back. The three heifers springing. All stock in good condition.

TUE 11 Saw but one cow with fresh twins on flat this morning.

Started to saw log on back for slabs for cow stable, heavy rain fell in the afternoon, ground soaked. John flogged in some pine wood. Killed little cow's calf for dog's meat. Tiled heavy harness. Letter from Alice. (Easter Monday mentioned). The grass is shaping a bit. Pies up also turnips, echalots, etc.

TUE 12 Mum & Gerty drove "Prince" in J Collinge's

gig to Danmark to dentist, got 20 lbs sea salt only 1 or 2 fresh lambs. John took a lamb from cow without ears, had to get her in. A high got a lamb & one for Alice Schmidt. Sold dry shanks, etc. kitchen & cut sausages at J. Hutchinsons cow sale for £11. in Crown Hotel paddock. Fine day. Heavy rain at night.

WED 13

S E P

1905



 Saw 3 or 4 fresh lambs this morning. A fine pair of twins on back. Drove Eve to school. Put the first can of milk of the season on the road for Nils Larsen, it weighed 77 lbs. Left part of buggy harness with Mr. Wilson to be repaired. Agreed with John Collinge to take his new Bush Wagon for £14. Went with John to saw a log on back for slabs for cow bale. Received invitation card to go to Buckle's social on next Monday night. Letter from Mr. Sturwick. Telegram from Geo Hunter Brangahan to say he cannot come tomorrow, as he will be in Matamau, & that he will wire later on. Tonight I went to Wesleyan tea meeting. Showery day.

TH 14 Saw one or two fresh lambs this morning.

 Split a log for slabs for cow bale & sledged them down to stockyard. Gated with Dentist. Golf players at work on flat. Mr. Hesketh called as Agent for the paper "New Zealand Farmer". Agreed to take this monthly paper from 1st Oct 1905.

The subscription yearly is 10/- paid in advance. Mr. Shukar drove Mr. G. Hunter up here from Ormond. He is at Crown Hotel. I walked up to see him after tea & we went into Martens & Swingers & down to Hans Hardley as it was a beautiful moonlit night. We called at Tontella Tokelau's, no one at home, we went & stayed a while at Mr. & Mrs. Tokelau's, only those 2 at home.

 Round 2 was 4 am most of back. Saw two fresh lambs. Mr. Beckett sent his grey mare and harness down here & I went up with buggy & drove Mr. Hunter up Ngamo's way round home by Engⁿ Swainson. Got sack chaff & bucket of oats at Beckets. Gave grey mare a feed tonight.

SAT 16 Max & John cleaning paths. Drove up to township.

 Mr. Hunter saw people lower town & drove him to catch express to Wellington. Paid Sugden bill £2.15.10. Got 3 sacks chaff from Fred Smith. No very fresh lambs.

SUN 14

SEP 1903

Paid in advance for "Farmer" (monthly paper) yesterday 10/-

Found ewe on flat coat, with newborn twins
one dead, got her round all right, after tying her
legs & leaving her with her lamb for 2 or 3 hours.

I Collinge put his black filly on the back
of the cart to be left until he gets her broken in.

Harold Olsen drove down with his
father, he is breaking in a good looking 3 year old
filly, half draft. His father Painter Olsen had
a long talk with me over Mr. Hunter's chances.
Gave man those a feed each up on Flat.

MON 15 Laid slabs in cow-shed. Attended Directors Meeting
at the usual time 12 o'clock. At night went to
O' Erickson's Social with Mam & John. Home

at ten in the morning. Raining all night.

TU 16 Gerty walked to Bronnsville on her way to Dentist
at Dannemora. Harness with Mr. Wilson saddle to
be repaired. Mr. Harvey & Dr. Stephey. Stock Inspector.

Government Veterinary Surgeon (the latter)
came to see a very poor cow of ours. She
is only skin & bone - Maffy -. They shot her, skinned
& opened her. Her bones are too thin. She is a waster,
nothing found, no disease except at the hip joint
there was a sort of bony tumour. They allow a pound
for her. They value her at two pounds. John boils
the meat for dogs chow. Paid Beckitt £ 6. 12. 6
the amount of his bill. Mam paid Mr. Martin 15/-
the amount of his bill. Got harness from Mr. Wilson
it is repaired. Walked up to Parsons with umbrella
& coat for Eva. She was getting her music lesson, and
it was raining hard. Gerty got a bag of condition
powder from Chemist in Dannemora. He went to give
it to the little horse "Prince" in his food. He looks
poor this coat is rough. It is raining hard now
has been all the afternoon. It is a bad night
for stock. The grass was coming on nicely before
this rain.

WED 20

SEP 1905

~~WED 20~~ Last night was cold rough training hard.
No fresh lambs. Lambing about finished. Shifted
two dog-kennels, ground buggy-wheels. Willy & Ella
came from Ormondville in coach went back in
evening coach. Walked over back & front paddocks.
Flopsy & 2 Miss Martin's collie. John at meeting
of Bachelors tonight. Eva did not go to school today.
Salter hide on buttons. A cold wintry day.

~~THURSDAY 21~~ We give horses a feed of chaff with oats in it
every day. A spoonful of Condition powder mixed in it.

~~TH 21~~ One fresh lamb on flat. Nils Larsson goes
every day now to factory. John shifted
the 51 hoggets from O'Hara's to Reserve.
 He played Golf in the afternoon with

~~FRIDAY 22~~ W. Beckett. My teeth in one part of gum
being a bit troublesome at times I went
to Dentist, he did a little to them. Gerty went
also to get the finishing touch on hers. Finished
slabbing the cow-bale. John at Cricketon Meeting.
Painter Gleeson called & paid for dipping £1. 1. 6

~~FR 22~~ Went out to Back & took our dinner. Dragged
 posts with more long by crust at Mathieson's
fence. Saved & hopped up some on back on two
places, to make wide passages. Had a box to feed more
in. Shook a bit of grass seed on a few bare patches.
Mam & Gerty went for a drive to Yorkton. A dry day.
Ella & Morris here tonight. No fresh lambs to be seen.

~~SAT 23~~ No work done today. Very heavy rain last night
& the greater part of today. John hair shooting with
 Ernest. W. Grant came for Morris this afternoon
too, also W. Yorkton, who took away a root of flowers.
Shook orange seed on a patch on back. Found a
good sized deer lamb at Totora tree on Widerape.
Gave the horses their feeds with Condition powder. The
grass is not gaining in front paddocks, too much rain.

SUN 24

S E P

1905

A fine day sheep seem to have finished lambing.
All went to 2.00 church & had tea at Mr. Grant's and
at night went to Presbyterian Church. A dark night.
John came home with the 3 cows, few calves & dogs to
MON 25 Sawing & splitting firewood in Reserve. Slidged
in 3 loads. A box of flowers from Alice.

C. Schmidt left 2 carts of cement a buggy
shed door. He had 2 others on his dray for
Ngamatto Creamery. John helping to decorate Hall to-night

TU 26 Found one of the 3 heifers on back with a calf

this morning. She must have calved two
or 3 days ago. Heifer "Dicky" went into labor
quite easily. One of our best Springer "Star"
slipped her calf when six months gone. It must have
happened a couple of days ago. She has not cleaned
as yet. Gave her a half package of Sykes drink
in a bottle of gruel. She gives a little milk. John
shifted the bags. \$1 from Burn to O'Hara.

Got a sack of oats for horses at Becketts 12¢
A cold squally day, gave horses good feed of oats &
Condition powder. Got my watch from Gausted, paid him
\$1.00. Saw a cow on back today with a fresh pair of twins.
Mam Gerty drove up to Mr. Parsons & met Eva after
she had her music lesson. John helping in Hall to-night

MED 27 Met W. Hunter & C. Leach at Road gate,
had a ride up with them to Junction Hotel.
C. Leach drove him to Schaw's & Painter. C. Leach
drove him to see many settlers at Garfield.
Mam Gerty & John helped to lay tables &c in Hall for
Bachelors Ball. The evening was fearful rough,
heavy showers, cold & high wind. Cow "Star" has
not cleaned as yet. Eva at Mr. Grant's to-night.
All hands drove up at 7. Do not raise them. I
went into Mr. Grant's shop & he took my measure
for a suit of clothes. I came home from hall at 10
clock. The others stayed until about 8 P.M.

TH 28 SEP

1905

Walked over paddocks. Saw the springing
heifers in Neal's corner. A fresh lamb on Wednesday.
~~WED~~ A windy miserable day. Mam, I, & Jerry
drove up to hall & arranged things after the ball,
others there to help. We give the mare, now heavy
in foal, & the horse a good feed of oats & chaff
every day, also Condition powder mixed with it.
No work done today to speak of. Sheep剪 & cut.
grass not making much headway, too much
rain, wind, & cold. John troubled with toothache.

FR 29 Very rough cold weather. A heavy shower of
hail before breakfast. A fall of snow after.

Eva did not go to school, it was too rough.
The snow soon disappeared & a nice day followed

 Sledged in forewood off back Sec.
John's tooth aching badly. Must have
it out. Painter Olsen came after tea & stayed a while.
Mam has a heavy cold & coughs a good deal.

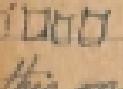
SAT 30 John rode Prince to Denmark & had his aching
tooth pulled by Mr. Richardson. (Mr. Cooper away)

 He suffered a good deal whilst the stump
was being drawn. Sledged in more forewood
off back & sledged up manure to top garden.

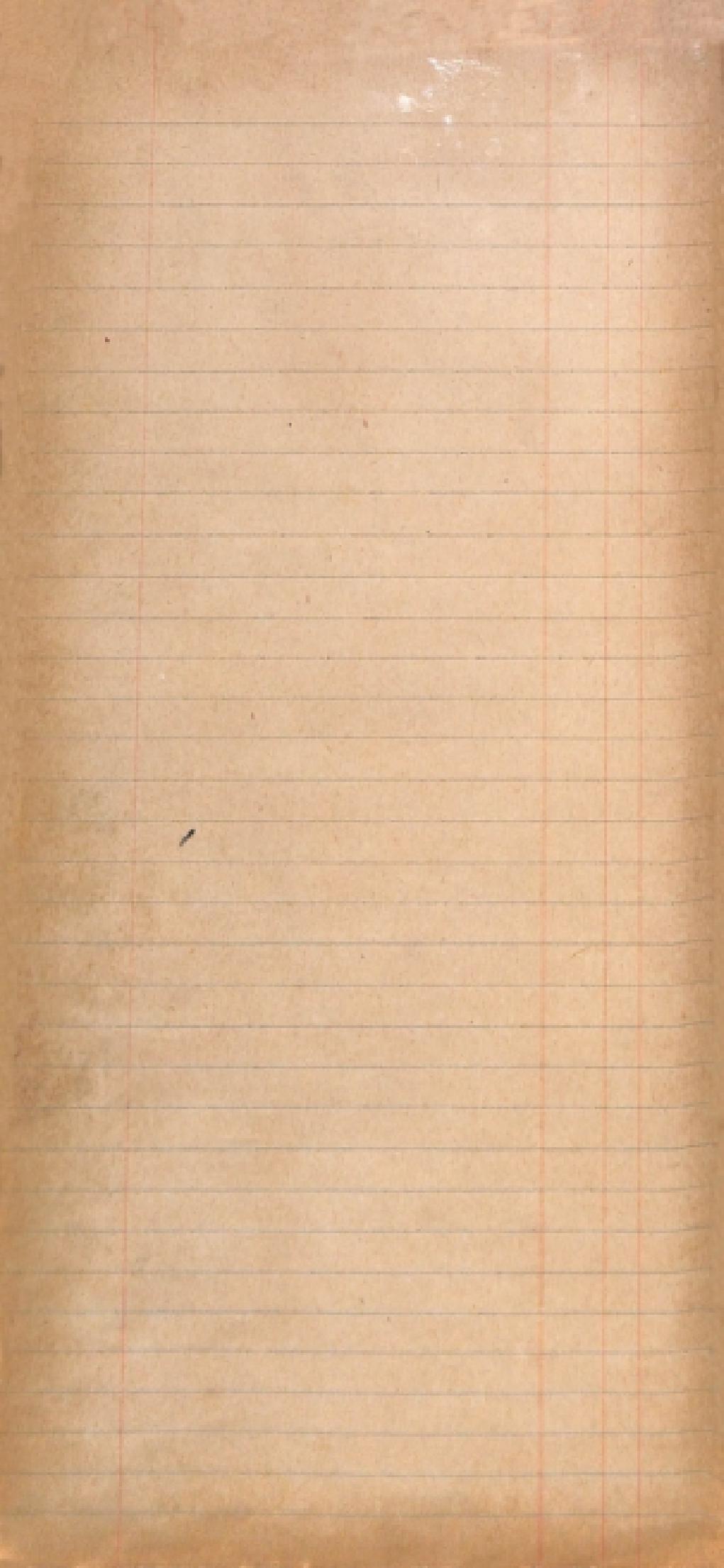
 Mowed away some grass for cows & put
in a few drills of potatoes. A ewe with twins on
flat & one or two ewes with very young lambs.

A canvassing photographer came from Denmark.

Mam gave him an order for photos, a pound worth

 Got four more sacks of chaff from Fred Schmitz
this makes 7 - a pounds worth. He paid John 7/- out of
12/- which he owed him. Montgomery's show is in
the Town Hall tonight & all are gone up there except
one. This has been a very fine day. Buttercup round.

 Vard too wet & muddy to dock. Lambs fit now.
would like to shift them to back. Sheep
died this winter to speak of. Skinned 3 buzzards during the
founding.



Receipts for 1905

£ S

Jan 16	Williams & Trotter cheque for 10 bales wool	177-12-
- 24	From Robjehns & Co 2 cases empty bottles	- 4-
Feb 9	Cheque from Abraham & Williams for 116 in 3 M.E at 5/- and 40/- fat lambs at 15/-	13-14-0
- 15	One bale of Lambs wool	17-6-7
Jan 2 24	Four Lincoln rams to Neal Root	6 - -
March 23	Two black lambs to Halkholland	- 12-
May 18	A light sale of cuttings & 2 skins to Mr Watson at 5-2 per lb	5-14-7
June 22	For sheep worried & killed by Carmichael's dogs	3 - 12 - 0
Aug 22	From D Hogg for skins & cuttings	6 - 16 - 10
Sep 2	W Rose cheque for cattle sold	28-18-6
- 6	A long duration weeks paddock! cattle	- 3 -
Aug 30	W ^m Tonks for turkey gobbler	- 7 -
Sep 15	W Rose Sale of dray harness.	10-9-0